
I hereby give notice that the public deliberation for a Special Consultative Procedure will be held on:

Date: Monday 7 and Tuesday 8 November 2022
Time: 9.30am
Meeting Room: Council Chamber
Venue: Level 1, Auckland Council Orewa Service Centre
50 Centreway Road, Orewa, Auckland

DRAFT RODNEY LOCAL PARKS MANAGEMENT PLAN HEARING

SUBMISSIONS – VOLUME ONE

SUBMISSIONS AND LATE SUBMISSIONS

PANEL MEMBERS

Chairperson	David Hill
Deputy Chair	Rebecca Skidmore

Bevan Donovan
KAITOHUTOHU WHAKAWĀTANGA
HEARINGS ADVISOR

Telephone: 890 8056 or 021 325 837
Email: bevan.donovan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
Website: www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

Note: The reports contained within this document are for consideration and should not be construed as a decision of Council. Should panel members require further information relating to any reports, please contact the hearings advisor.

WHAT HAPPENS AT A SPECIAL CONSULTATIVE PROCEDURE PUBLIC DELIBERATION

At the start of the meeting, the Chairperson will introduce the panel members and council staff and will briefly outline the procedure.

The hearing panel have attended a series of Have Your Say events to hear from the public and have read the officers report and written submissions.

The hearing panel will now deliberate on what they have heard and read and will make a recommendation to the Rodney Local Board.

**SPECIAL CONSULTATIVE PROCEDURE - DRAFT RODNEY LOCAL PARKS
MANAGEMENT PLAN HEARING**

VOLUME ONE		
SUBMISSIONS		
	Submitter Name	Organisation
Page 13	Elizabeth Foster	Whangateau Harbour Care Group
Page 18	Phil Heron	
Page 19	Nicola and Jay Whistler	
Page 20	Simon Austen-Smith	North Shore Model Aero Club
Page 21	Theresa Smith	
Page 24	Richard Gerard	Whangateau Hall and Reserve Advisory Committee
Page 25	Geoff Spong	
Page 26	Rohan Meuli	
Page 27	Mary Lin Pardey	Kawau Island Advisory Committee
Page 34	Julie Chamberlain	
Page 35	Monique Coman	
Page 36	Chip Johnson	
Page 37	Michelle Boler	
Page 38	Sarah Solaris	
Page 39	Michael and Lynette Harris	
Page 40	John Burrill	
Page 41	Karyn Robinson	
Page 42	Abby Matley	
Page 43	Vanessa & Cenk Atadeniz	
Page 44	Suzanne Kellett	
Page 45	Harley Hern	
Page 47	Julie Chamberlain	Cowboy Challenge North Auckland
Page 48	Kim Webb	
Page 49	Sue Cook	
Page 50	Sharon Stewart	
Page 51	Krista Fletcher	
Page 52	Christine Andrews	
Page 53	Birgit and Peter Guild	
Page 54	Brett Howlett	
Page 55	Matt Gossett	
Page 56	Mark Illingworth	

**Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan
Monday 7 and Tuesday 8 November 2022**

Page 58	Lucy Hubble	
Page 59	Simone Barr	
Page 60	P J Buttress	
Page 61	Megan Greggains	
Page 62	Ady Bone	
Page 63	Nicola Brown	
Page 64	Caro Jensen	
Page 65	Alice van Oosterom	
Page 66	Trevor Ready	
Page 78	Olwyn Hickmer	
Page 79	Paul Manton	Mahurangi Sports and Recreational Collective (Warkworth)
Page 82	Ongley Family	
Page 83	Angela Lewis	
Page 84	Grant Brown	
Page 85	Amanda Perry	
Page 86	Jenny Thompson	
Page 87	Lisa Ritchie	
Page 88	Dean and Amanda Stuart	
Page 100	Lauren Pavlovich	
Page 101	Antoinette Tuffnell	
Page 102	Frances Pavlovich	
Page 103	Jo Haswell	Warkworth & District Museum Society Inc.
Page 109	Paul Manton	Warkworth Rodeo Club Inc
Page 111	Nic Burnett	
Page 112	Alexandra Skelley	
Page 113	The Puhoi Community Forum Inc	
Page 115	Jessica Kern	
Page 116	Omaha Beach Community (Inc)	
Page 139	Geoff Smith	Omaha Beach Golf Club
Page 148	Chloe Lanigan	
Page 149	Trish O'Callaghan	
Page 150	Martyn Pitcher	
Page 151	Huia Minogue	
Page 152	Brett Illingworth	Warkworth Hockey Turf Charitable Trust
Page 154	Nadia Sakey	
Page 155	Louise Munro	

Page 156	Louise and Emma Munro	
Page 157	Lisa Messenger	
Page 158	Felicity Wyatt	
Page 159	Wendy Simpson	
Page 161	Joan Furbish	
Page 162	Richelle Marsh	
Page 163	Catherine Askew	
Page 164	Robyn Drake	
Page 165	Robenanne and Savannah Lucas	
Page 166	Tracey Keyston	
Page 167	Denise Sills	Glasgow Park Advisory Committee
Page 170	Karen Tan	
Page 172	Rae O'Hara	
Page 175	Melanie van Ansem	
Page 176	Rosemary Williams	
Page 177	Michelle Amery	
Page 186	Lydia Harris	
Page 187	The Duo	
Page 188	Lydia Harris	
Page 189	Julie Smith	
Page 190	Jasmijn de Graaf	
Page 191	Siri Fox	
Page 192	Doreen and Graeme Phipps	
Page 193	Hannah Hyslop	
Page 194	Tracey Roff	
Page 195	Nicole Redman	
Page 196	Snells Shoreline Conservation Community	
Page 198	Tracie Stone	
Page 199	Felicity Wyatt and Steve Paddison	
Page 200	Whangateau Resident and Ratepayers Association	
Page 203	Jo Haswell	Rainbows End and Rivers Environmental Group Inc
Page 215	Dominica	
Page 216	Emma McMurray	
Page 217	Redhills Pony Club Committee	

**Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan
Monday 7 and Tuesday 8 November 2022**

Page 220	Kim Beazley	
Page 221	Nola Smart	Fire and Emergency NZ
Page 223	Ian and Mary Midgley	
Page 224	Paul L'Amie	
Page 226	Shona Addison	Helensville Agricultural & Pastoral Association
Page 228	Bill Foster	
Page 230	Colin Bright	Johnston Prichard Fee Limited
Page 240	Chris Hawkes	Silverdale Pony Club
Page 243	Baddeley's and Campbells Ratepayers Association (BCRA)	
Page 245	Rosmarie Krieg	
Page 248	Michelle and Adam Sarkar	
Page 249	Tony Marinovich	
Page 250	New Zealand Motor Caravan Association Inc. (NZMCA)	
Page 270	Aana Marinovich	
Page 271	Matakana Branch Pony Club	
Page 272	Eddie Charlett-Green	
LATE SUBMISSIONS		
Page 274	Nicola Ward	
Page 275	Candice Perry	Warkworth Branch Pony Club
Page 282	Tania Bishop	
Page 287	Dean Hamilton	
Page 292	Emily Maberly	
Page 293	Desiree Russell	
Page 294	Emma Coory	
Page 295	Lauren Jackson	Massey Pony Club
Page 296	Nina Cryns	
Page 297	Sophie Dungate	
Page 298	Belinda Rodriguez	
Page 299	Cluny Macpherson	

VOLUME TWO		
FURTHER SUBMISSIONS - PART ONE		
Page 13	Jay Farnworth	
Page 17	Ewen Hutchinson	
Page 21	Sharmielah Sain	
Page 26	Paul Manton	
Page 31	Ben Dagnin	
Page 35	Kevin Pearson	
Page 40	Alison Wech	
Page 45	Terri Schutt	
Page 49	Sue Brodziak	Summerset Falls Residents Committee
Page 53	Susan Liddell	
Page 58	Sorrel O'Leary	
Page 63	Ngaire Wallen	
Page 73	Kirsty Bruce	
Page 77	Martin Evans	
Page 82	Kit Wilson	
Page 86	Peter Beekman	
Page 91	Harrison Mitchell	
Page 95	Arlene Ross	
Page 99	Diane Taylor	
Page 104	James Nicholson	
Page 108	Sue-Ellen Craig	
Page 114	Sandspit Resident and Ratepayers Association	
Page 122	Christina Earl	Cement Works Warkworth Conservation Trust
Page 127	Roger Turner	
Page 131	Romina Marinkovich	
Page 135	Shelly Knight	Direct Animal Action
Page 140	Angela Lewis	
Page 145	Carol Rockelrath	
Page 149	Helene Taito-Jensen	
Page 154	Lois McPherson	
Page 158	Sascha Mortimer	Matakana Branch Pony Club
Page 162	Grant Brown	
Page 166	Carl Marinkovich	
Page 171	Penny Gifford	
Page 175	Brett Howlett	

**Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan
Monday 7 and Tuesday 8 November 2022**

Page 179	Nikki Porteous	Kawau Island Residents and Ratepayers Association
Page 190	Yvette Davis	Matakana Pony Club
Page 195	Howard Smith	South Kaipara Rotary Club
Page 204	Nikki Porteous	
Page 209	Kevin McPherson	
Page 213	Martin Louw	
Page 223	Ngaire Wallen	Omaha Shorebird Protection Trust
Page 230	Alice van Oosterom	
Page 235	Matthew Southerden	
Page 239	Lucy Hubble	
Page 243	David Perry	
Page 247	Ian Munro	
Page 258	Doug Galbraith	
Page 268	John Hagen	
Page 272	Peter Radley	
Page 276	Don Galbraith	
Page 286	Blu Steven	
Page 291	Stefanie Robinson	
Page 296	Kristina Naden	
Page 300	Nadia Sakey	
Page 306	Emma Grayson	
Page 310	Chris Allan	
Page 328	Samantha Allan	
Page 346	Janet Hughes	
Page 351	Russell Hughes	
Page 356	Pam Browne	
Page 360	Rebecca Housby	
Page 365	Annie Cass	
Page 369	Rowena Mortimer	
Page 373	Candice Parry	
Page 377	Steven Parry	
Page 381	Naomi Marshall	
Page 385	Jasmijn De Graaf	
Page 389	Sorella Demeulemeester	
Page 393	Andy Edmunds	
Page 398	Francesca Wilkin	
Page 402	Todd Wilkin	
Page 406	Becky Johnston	Warkworth Pony Club

**Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan
Monday 7 and Tuesday 8 November 2022**

Page 410	Melissa Sherlock	Warkworth Pony Club
Page 414	Justin Marshall	
Page 417	Julie Barclay	Warkworth Dressage Group
Page 422	Tracy Murphy	
Page 426	Stacey Hoggard	
Page 430	Keri Tilsley	
Page 434	Rachelle Millar	
Page 438	Jessica Rawlings	
Page 442	John Collins	Friends of Awa Matakanakana
Page 447	Snells Shoreline Conservation Community	
Page 451	Alison Clifford	
Page 455	Mark Coleman	
Page 459	Stephanie Koks	
Page 463	Megan Lithgow	
Page 468	Gary Heaven	Matakana Coast Trail Trust and Mahurangi Trail Society Incorporated
Page 472	Cecilia Howatson	
Page 476	Ken Harcombe	
Page 481	Rachel Constantine	
Page 486	Lucille Coward	
Page 491	Emma Pearson	
Page 495	Robert Mclean	
Page 499	Charlotte Owens-Pring	
Page 504	Emma Turnball	Warkworth Pony Club
Page 508	Zena Morrison	Warkworth Pony Club
Page 512	Jared Morrison	Warkworth Pony Club
Page 516	Moreen Taylor	
Page 521	Peter Sergeant	

VOLUME THREE		
FURTHER SUBMISSIONS – PART TWO		
Page 13	Eric van Essen	
Page 17	Michelle Stanners	Warkworth Pony Club
Page 21	Shona Oliver	
Page 25	David Thatcher	Warkworth Pony Club
Page 29	Rebecca Housby	Waimauku Pony Club
Page 52	Sarah Weatherall	
Page 57	Sean Mitchell	
Page 62	Debbie Mason	
Page 66	Ross Mclean	
Page 70	Lydia Harris	Matakana Branch Pony Club
Page 74	Claire Booth	Sandspit Holiday Park
Page 78	Jan Samuels	
Page 83	Paul Jones	
Page 87	Mark Dennis	
Page 91	Dacia Davison	
Page 95	Christine Ward	
Page 99	Amanda Dickson	
Page 103	Rebecca Englefield	
Page 107	Roger Williams	
Page 117	Jessica Charnley	
Page 121	Megan Somerville-Ryan	
Page 125	Tim Armitage	Forest and Bird (Warkworth Area Branch)
Page 136	Anthony Quirk	
Page 141	Tracey Hodder	
Page 146	Caroline Milner	
Page 150	Beverley Davis	
Page 154	Helen Fisher	Waimauku Tennis Club
Page 158	Mahurangi East Community Centre/ Goodall & Te Whau Reserves Advisory Committee	
Page 169	Michelle Mearns	
Page 179	David Carroll	
Page 183	Loreen Ozolins	
Page 187	Simon Coe	

**Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan
Monday 7 and Tuesday 8 November 2022**

Page 191	Aaron Smail	Summerset Retirement Villages (Warkworth) Limited
Page 195	Michelle Woods	
Page 200	Gary Martin	Warkworth and Districts Dog Training Club
Page 204	Victoria Thompson	
Page 208	Michelle Stodart	
Page 213	Lynette Gubb	
Page 219	Richard O'Flaherty	Landowners and Contractors Association (LCA)
Page 226	Ray Jensen	The Kauri and Native Bushmens Association
Page 232	Dave Serjeant	
Page 238	Lynette Serjeant	
Page 244	Craig Ewington	
Page 256	Gareth Wight	
Page 262	Matt Railey	
Page 268	Donna Railey	
Page 274	Edward Railey	
Page 280	Amber Railey	
Page 286	Wayne Radford	
Page 292	Kayde Cunningham	
Page 298	Stephanie Railey	
Page 304	Annette Hawkins	
Page 310	Gilbert Hawkins	
Page 316	Patricia Smith	
Page 322	Malcolm Smith	
Page 328	Laura Lirquhart	
Page 334	Ronald Lirquhart	
Page 340	Ged Crad	
Page 346	Melissa Wallace	
Page 352	Kevin Wallace	
Page 358	Natalie Wallace	
Page 364	Roger and June Turner	
Page 370	Trudi Burney	Transpower New Zealand Ltd
Page 380	Hans Van der Velden & Dale Hammond	
Page 392	Anna Jones	
Page 398	Rebecca Thomas	
Page 404	Joanne Lynch	Coatesville Pony Club
Page 413	Zoe Chamel	
Page 419	Nicola Webster	

**Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan
Monday 7 and Tuesday 8 November 2022**

Page 425	Shona Anderson	Coatesville Pony Club
Page 431	Jennifer Farmer	
Page 437	Rebecca Verhoever	Coatesville Pony Club
Page 443	Tyler Lynch	
Page 449	Laura Glass	
Page 455	Kelly Harness	
Page 461	Andrew Kirby	
Page 467	Lynette Herbke	
Page 473	Christine Evans	
Page 479	Jo Emeney	
Page 485	James Webster	
Page 491	Sam van Houts	
Page 497	Jeroen van Houts	
Page 503	Rachel Ashton	Coatesville Pony Club
Page 509	Mary Dawkins	
Page 515	Dave Bensley	
Page 521	Stephanie Armstrong	
Page 527	Deborah Bensley	
Page 533	Val Gardner	
Page 539	Nanette Cadwallader	
Page 545	Matthew Verhoeven	Coatesville Pony Club
Page 551	Shirley Jensen	
Page 557	Karen Scott	
Page 563	Kylie Hall	
Page 569	Iain Graham	
Page 575	Alan Hume	
Page 587	Alan Morris	
Page 599	Bruce Stevenson	
Page 611	Fay Richardson	
Page 623	Jarrold Hume	
Page 635	Jenny Paine	
Page 647	Lyn Hume	
Page 659	Patria Hume	
Page 671	Stephen Hoyle	
Page 683	Sheralyn Hume	
Page 695	South Cove Residents	

From: [Elizabeth Foster](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Draft Rodney Parks Management Plan
Date: Wednesday, 13 July 2022 12:27:06 pm
Attachments: HISTORY OF THE WHANGATEAU RESERVE, HALL AND CEMETERY

I submit the following to the Plan:

Re zones -

The zoning is inappropriate for the areas of interest. The Whangateau Harbour catchment must all be in the same zone. It is completely inappropriate for part of it to be classified as part of Matakana. e.g; parts of the Omaha river are in Matakana and parts in Leigh/Pakiri. This will lead to inappropriate outcomes.

Using catchment areas as the basis of zones is imperative. This means Omaha (Mangatawhiri spit) should be included.

This whole zone should be named "Omaha" as this has historic significance.

Re Ti Point Esplanade Reserve -

The "Esplanade Reserve" around the whole of the Ti Point peninsula is : "Queen's Chain" owned by the Crown and controlled by the DoC.

Re Whangateau Reserve -

Also Crown land but administered by AC.

The draft classifications do not tally with the Management Plan which shows all allotments as Recreational Reserve.

A small area at the end of the peninsula is reclaimed land presumably in Council ownership as it was Gazetted as such..

There is no "Whangateau Hall Committee". The proper title is "Whangateau Hall and Reserve Advisory Committee" which is responsible for the whole reserve as well as the hall.

There is no acknowledgement of the existing Rams Rugby League lease of part of the area.

Currently there are no disposal fields and there are unlikely to be any in future because of inflows of sea water and poor drainage.

The camp's future must be limited as it is subject to incursion by the sea which will increase over time.

Attached is a brief history for your records.

Elizabeth Foster



HISTORY OF THE WHANGATEAU RESERVE, HALL AND CEMETERY.

Over centuries various Maori tribes knew this area as Omaha (a place of plenty) noted for its fine fishing, shell fishing, safe harbour and prolific bird life in the surrounding bush. The Ngatirongo called it their home but were in constant dispute over fishing rights with tribes from Tauranga and the Bay of Islands. Because of the regular battles fortifications were built in the area but no large pas were established.

In time Hongi Hika and his Ngapuhi tribe slaughtered all but two or three families who fled north and later joined with the conquerors. Subsequently the Bay of Island natives were beaten back by Waikato and Thames Maori and in time the Thames tribe sold their rights to the block which included the harbour. "The sale deed was signed by the chiefs of Ngati Paoa, Ngati Maru and Ngati Whananunga who sold the land held by right of conquest from the TeArai tribal line...." (The Rock and the Sky – H. Mabbet)

The initial purchase of land by Europeans was a large block of 10,000 acres including the harbour and all fishing rights purchased by William Webster for assorted goods in 1839. Part of this claim was passed over to Capt. Dacre who claimed control of a large portion of land on the Northern side of the harbour including the area now known as the Whangateau Reserve and Cemetery which until recently was also known as "Dacre's Claim".

Dacre had problems with local Maori disputing his boundaries and as a consequence was compensated for his troubles by the Government when, after the signing of the Treaty of Waitangi they purchased the land again from the Maori but this time for cash (1858). The sum of one thousand and seventy pounds was paid for the Pakiri II block extending from Pakiri to Hoteo and South to the Whangateau Harbour thus including the Whangateau Reserve.

Harry Ashton established an apple orchard on the flat area at Whangateau and apples from here and Ti Point were exported by barge from the Big Omaha Wharf. For a time the land was squatted on by a Negro named Black Peter and then was cultivated by a Maori named Mo Clark.

The Government set about establishing a settlement on the block by surveying 30 or 40 acre plots for farming with the village of Whangateau at its centre. In March 1892 the reserve area was surveyed and brought under the Public Domain Act of 1881 and a Domain Board was appointed. The Cemetery site was established and Trustees appointed for its control. Sites were also identified for a school, hall, library and Mechanics Institute. In 1890 a school was opened in a Maori Cottage on the Domain and in 1895 a new school was built. Earlier a Maori Hall had been built where the Hau Hau religion was practised. The school was closed in 1926.

Between 1895 and 1902 a new hall was built by locals to replace the old Maori hall which had burned down but the notable ceiling was not added until 1906 when it was constructed by a professional builder. The hall became the focus of local activities such as dances, produce displays and other functions. In the 1970s an attempt was made by the Rodney County Council to demolish the hall but an inspection by a representative of the Crown resulted in an order that it was never to be destroyed. It became the home of the Buffalo Lodge whose members, directed by Ron Webb, repiled and repaired the hall to a suitable standard. The hall remains popular for local

activities and family reunions and is so well maintained by local people that, in the 1990s, it was rated in the top three in Rodney. It was also classified as Category B by the Historic Places Trust.

After nearly a century of refusing to assist with maintenance of the hall in the 1980s the Rodney District Council agreed to deal with major maintenance and insurance. With the help of the Auckland Regional Council upgrading occurred and the original flooring was restored. A new kitchen was fitted and ongoing maintenance has continued with the help of Auckland Council. A Hall Fund Raising Account supported by locals has enabled the purchase of suitable fittings to maintain a high standard.

The reserve has been, since last century, a focus for many activities and in particular sport. The first Dacre's Claim cricket club was formed in 1900. In 1920 the Omaha Men's Hockey Club was formed followed by the Ladies Club in 1931. A bowling green was established early in the century and in 1953 a pavilion was built with tennis courts behind it. The Rodney District Council demolished the pavilion when they took control of the camp. The domain was also occupied by New Zealand and then American Army troops during World War II and has more recently been used as a training base by the S.A.S. and Navy as required.

In 1980 Rugby Club Rooms were built and in 1992 these were taken over by League. In the past racing has been a popular feature on the reserve and estuary and from the earliest days camping has occurred, more recently in an organised fashion with proper facilities. Currently the camp is operated by the R.D.C. (now AC) on a defined portion of the reserve.

Until the 1990s a local Domain Board or Reserve Committee maintained the reserve but this role was forcibly taken over by the R.D.C. after ongoing problems with the Rugby League Club administrator. Subsequently a new committee was formed to look after both the reserve and the hall with the assistance of the Council.

At the time of transfer to the crown the reserve was covered in ti tree and was in a very rough condition. Over a period of years the community and sports groups levelled and drained the fields and developed all the facilities without any Council assistance. The work was funded by voluntary work and donations and by the establishment from the early 1900s of camping in the area. The facilities were constructed at the Eastern end but with camping, including "permanent" sites at both ends and tent sites along the shoreline.

The water supply on which the camp depended until recently (2017) was constructed by local people including the dam, pipeline and treatment plant which was later upgraded by Council. The septic tanks and all amenities were originally installed by the community. The Eastern end facilities were demolished by the Council and the shower block built on the site by the Rodney Rams was retained with new toilets.

For a brief period during the '70s the Council took control of the camp but lost a large sum of money in the process and advised it was to be closed. The locals protested and offered to take back control, which was permitted. The camp was not always well run and the facilities were basic but it remained very popular until the '90s when the Advisory Committee contracted Sue and Stu New to manage the camp. They did an amazing job, cleaning up the whole area and restoring confidence in the camp.

However a Rugby League administrator who set up the Rams facility had the ambition to establish the whole reserve as a League training camp for Australasia and caused terrible problems for the Advisory Committee as well as persuading the Council the camp should be closed. Once again the community came to the rescue and the offender is long gone. The community now has an excellent relationship with the Rams.

As a consequence of the ructions the Council once again took over the camp without any community consultation and subsequently ran it predominantly at a loss after spending large sums on new amenities. The camp was confined to its existing site and the News continued as Managers for some time.

A Management Plan was set up in 2002 and the contents agreed to by the community after much debate. However the last three terms of Council saw them ignore the rules in the Plan causing a great deal of grief in the community.

The cemetery remains in the control of a Government appointed Board, which is totally responsible for the maintenance of the area under the guidance of the Dept. of Conservation, which owns the land.

Whangateau was the first settlement in the area when Europeans first arrived and for many years was an important focus for shipping and trading before roads made alternative transport possible. The reserve, hall and cemetery have developed as an important factor in this focus and will need protection from future development pressures, which will be inevitable around the Harbour's edge.

Elizabeth Foster BA (Env.St)
2017

BIBLIOGRAPHY:

Frost, Bethea Leigh Now and Then

Mabbet – The Rocks and the Sky

N.Z. Archives – var. documents on Whangateau

Foster, Elizabeth – Whangateau harbour and Catchment (1997)

From: [Elizabeth Foster](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Draft Parks Management Plan
Date: Monday, 20 June 2022 11:30:31 am

The Whangateau HarbourCare Group(Inc) wishes the land at 307 Leigh Road corner of Leigh and Ti Point roads) and adjacent reclaimed land on both sides of Leigh road be designated Public Reserve.
A Management Plan to be decided in consultation with the community.

Elizabeth Foster
for WHCG

The Group also strongly supports the proposals in the Plan for restoration of Esplanade Reserves.

From: [Phil Heron](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan - Matheson Bay Freedom Camping...
Date: Tuesday, 28 June 2022 12:09:24 pm

Hello

I would like to submit a comment on a small portion of the Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan. In particular freedom camping at Matheson Bay. I tried using the Feedback Form but I found it imprecise and pointless for the targeted comment I want to make.

In attempting to digest the voluminous Plan documentation and associated legislations I came to the conclusion that **it appears we may be about to lose the freedom camping at Matheson Bay.**

If I am correct then I want to strenuously object. I totally agree that freedom camping needs to be controlled but to remove it entirely from Matheson Bay would be very unfair to the many responsible freedom campers, in particular such as myself who live in the Warkworth area (ie locals) and have enjoyed this facility for many, many years.

My suggestion would be to increase the hard surface parking at the southern end of the bay by using a small portion of the inland grassed area currently designated as overflow parking and regularly used by campers. A few of the resulting parking slots could then be designated and controlled for FC as is done in many other places. The bulk of the riverside reserve can/should then be fenced off from FC and employed to meet the wider ambitions of park/reserve management.

--

Phil Heron

From: [Nicola Joy Whistler](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Feedback/ideas
Date: Wednesday, 6 July 2022 6:47:17 pm

Hello

Ideas:

- 1) Omaha or Matakana should have a Parkrun...you guys should look at the community health and wellbeing benefits this would create.
- 2) Warkworth area needs a destination playground (like the one at Anderson Park in Napier
- 3) Omaha should put some adult gym equipment up like GymGuru gear (NZ made)
- 4) The camp sight at Tawharenuui should have flattened camp areas...it's all sloped and hard to set up a tent or camper! Makes it hard to sleep. More people would use it. Or at least it would be more user friendly.
- 5) There needs to be a path down Omaha Flats Road, ideally a cycle trail linking to the point wells trail and the matakana trail up Takatu rd. It's such a dangerous road with so much coming off it...it should also go down to 60km an hour.

Boom

Hope that helps and someone reads this!
More to come once I finish reading draft.

I've just come back after 18 years away, it's a magical area. Let's make it better!

Nic Smith





NORTH SHORE MODEL AERO CLUB INC.

70 Matipo Rd
Te Atatu Peninsula
Auckland 0610

Web www.nsmac.org.nz Email [REDACTED]

Auckland Council
Rodney Local Parks Management Plan
Private Bag 92300
Victoria Street West
Auckland 1142

11th July 2022

Dear Sir or Madam,

Thank you for the opportunity to make this submission to the Rodney Local Parks Management Plans. Our submission, on behalf of the North Shore Model Aero Club Inc concerns the Green Road Park located at 124 Green Road, Dairy Flat.

We have greatly appreciated the opportunity of a Community Licence to use the current flying field at Green Road Park since our relocation from Barry's Point Road Reserve around 1994. Having reviewed the LPMP we completely support the local Rodney Board intention to provide a framework and direction around the protection, management, development and enhancement of our local parks and we look forward to renewing this opportunity and to continuing this relationship.

As it relates to specific sections of the plan, we would like to make following mention.

11.4 Unmanned Aerial Vehicles

As an affiliated member of Model Flying New Zealand (MFNZ) our activities comply with all applicable CAA rules and we also adhere to the Auckland Council Code of Conduct for the use of drones and UAVs which is consistent with the LPMP.

11.9 Park Development

First and foremost, the North Shore Model Aero Club is pleased that our activities continue to be aligned with the masterplan for Green Road Park over the next 10 years with its focus on ecological restoration, enhancing public access and continuing existing uses in the park, in our case organised recreation and educational activities and facilities. We recognise that the park covers a significant area with rural vistas and large open space areas and that there is potential for substantial planting around riparian margins and the development of a scenic reserve trail through established native forest, all of which will further enhance the park and surrounding areas.

11.12 Recreational Use and Enjoyment

Sharing part of the park with the pony club and hunt club for a number of years, our activities have proven to be compatible while at the same time meeting a number of recreational opportunities for the wider community, at the same time aligning with the park values, natural and recreational.

In closing, thank you for the opportunity to make this submission. If you require any additional information which has not been already provided as part of our separate lease application please do not hesitate to contact the under signed.

Yours sincerely,

A stylized handwritten signature in blue ink, appearing to read 'Simon Austen-Smith'.

Simon Austen-Smith
President, NSMAC

7 July 2022
Email Kiri Le Heron
rodneylpmp@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

RODNEY PARKS LOCAL MANAGEMENT PLAN SUBMISSION

1. Request rezoning of 45 Orahā Rd, Pinotage PI Floodway, current Unitary plan zone: Residential and future Urban to be changed to Local Purpose Reserve and never be sold to private interest due to flood hazard location. Along with any other public land next to the Kumeu River, Huapai Tributary and Kumeu-Huapai waterways.
2. Request Watercare not be given consent to put any more fill into the flood plain or create and expand sewerage treatment facility further in the flood plain and find a more suitable location out of the flood plain for this operation as soon as possible. This area floods every year and flooding is getting worse. Also this is an Ecologically significant area according to Auckland Council which should be respected.



Orahā Rd, Watercare sewerage facility to left.
45 Orahā Rd to right



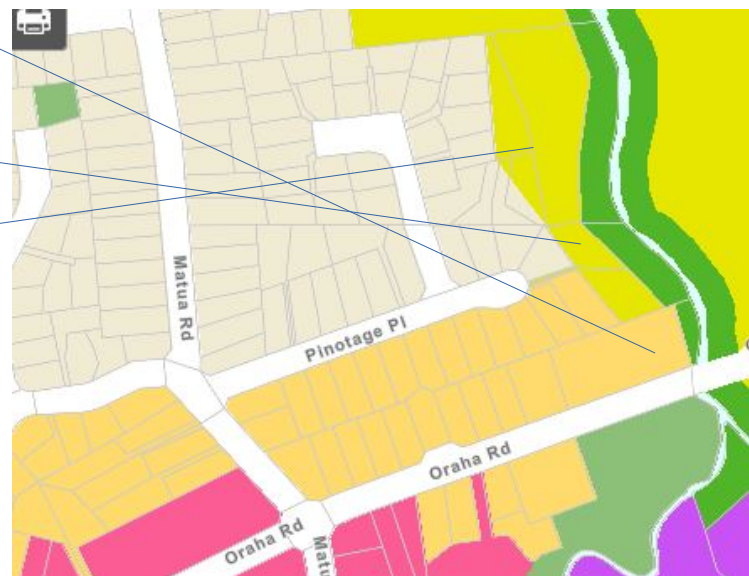
Kumeu River in flood, near junction of Huapai
Facility, side of Atlas, Watercare sewerage fac

- 1) 45 Orahā Road Huapai Auckland 0810, currently public land, zoned- Residential - Mixed Housing Suburban Zone
- 2) 29 Pinotage Place Huapai 0810 Legal Description Lot 16 DP 79675 Zone Future Urban Zone
- 3) 31 Pinotage Place Huapai Auckland 0810 Zone/s- Future Urban Zone
- 4) Sec 1 SO 373483, Rheingold Place Huapai Auckland 0810 Zone/s- Future Urban Zone

Request rezone to following:

s.23(1) Local Purpose Reserve "...for the purpose of providing and retaining areas for such local purpose or purposes as are specified in any classification of the reserve."

Examples of purposes include: • esplanade, accessway, community use/buildings, utility, drainage



Reasons supporting re zone request:

1. 45 Orahā Rd was purchased by RDC with intention of using as part of floodway;

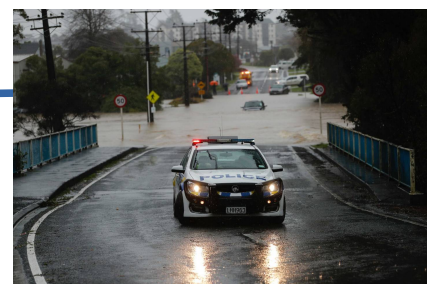
2. End of Pinotage Place and Rheingold Place are problem areas for flooding and not far from the end of Tapu Road;
3. Area is catchment for Waitakeri Ranges, increased development in other feeder waterways;
4. Increased storm water coming into Kumeu River and Huapai Tributary with storm water from recent housing developments being directed at river (refer map for 2 examples of many);
5. A community garden has been established on part of 45 Oraha Rd;
6. Location fits s23.(1) esplanade, accessway, community use/buildings, utility, drainage;
7. Growing population in area calls for more designated public land.



Above: Near Kumeu River Rheingold & Pinotage Pl
 Right: End of Tapu Rd 31 August 21



45 Oraha Rd
 29 & 31 Pinotage Pl
 373483 Rheingold



Storm water from Huapai
 Triangle dev directed to
 Huapai Trib which flows to
 Kumeu River

Storm water from
 Kumeu Cen development
 Directed to
 Kumeu river



Highway 16/main Rd

Reasons supporting Watercare not being given resource consent to put any more fill into the flood plain or create and expand sewerage treatment facility further in the flood plain and find a more suitable location out of the flood plain potentially view to turn whole area into s.(23)1 Local purpose reserve

1. Catchments for the Waitakeri Ranges with only 1m per km fall to the Kaipara;
2. Increased fill already going into the flood plain along with covering of permeable ground, fill displaces water;
3. Near the junction of 2 flooding water ways where flooding is increasingly getting worse with potential to increase damage to road corridors, bridges and private property when flooding occurs:
4. Biohazard health risk to humans and ecology having a sewerage facility in flood plain so close to 2 waterways which flow to the Kaipara Harbour, refer pages 1 and 2 for photos:
5. Town centre in a growing area, we do not have much public space here as it is. Please find somewhere more suitable for it.
6. Substantial development in the area calls for a new sewerage treatment plant out of the flood plain. This retro fitted plant is not fit for purpose and increasingly omits bad odour.
7. The plant site is next to community facilities/ gathering space in the Centre of Huapai and is an eyesore, this land would be ideal public space for our growing community.

Respondent No: E006

From: [Richard Gerard](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Cc: [Ange](#); [elise](#); [Jamie Adkins](#); [Jenine](#); [Marie Ashton](#); [Nat](#)
Subject: Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan: Whangateau Reserve
Date: Thursday, 7 July 2022 2:14:29 pm

Kia ora,

I am writing this submission on behalf of the Whangateau Hall and Reserve Advisory Committee. In general we support the plan **OTHER THAN:**

- **Any consideration of creating a waste water dispersal field on the reserve.**
We note that there is an incorrect statement under the second bullet point under the Management Issues section that states “Disposal field present in bush” We would like this removed.

We would like to add the following to Management Intentions:

- Managing the threat of erosion. *Note: In particular we are concerned about the erosion of the foreshore and the potential threat to the health of the Pohutukawa trees. We would like to have the health of the trees assessed by a suitably qualified arborist as a starting point.*
- Improving drainage of the reserve, especially the area between hall and the Rodney Rams. *Note: This has been an ongoing problem which has never been resolved successfully.*
- To retain council management of the Holiday Park.

Your sincerely

Richard Gerard

Chairman

Whangateau Hall and Reserve Advisory Committee



Respondent No: E007

From: [Spong Home](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Submission Rodney Parks Management Plan
Date: Tuesday, 26 July 2022 2:38:44 pm

Hi

A few points for the Rodney Parks Management Plan.

From:

Geoff Spong

186 Sunnyside Road, Coatesville 0793

ID 09 – Mohenui Stream.

- Typo – should be spelt Mahoenui?
- Values associated with this area include “Informal Recreation”. As this park is surrounded by private land, I am not certain how it could be accessed by the Public?

ID 12 – 238 Sunnyside Road.

- Look at adding another value “Other Notable Vegetation”. From a drive by the property does appear to be forested by mature stands of trees.

ID 06 – Green Road Park / Rangitopuni

- Mention under Other Information of Pest Free Coatesville undertaking pest control in the park.
- Include under Management Intentions need to control weeds / invasive plants.

Thank you

Sincerely

Geoff Spong

Respondent No: E008

From: [Rohan Meuli](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Feedback on Parks in Omaha
Date: Thursday, 28 July 2022 4:52:22 pm

Hi, team - can I please provide some feedback for the Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan in regard to the two parks/reserves near our home in Omaha.

Success-Dungarvon-Dornie - this walkway is an important conduit for we local residents as well as the many people that walk, bike, run, etc through our area from other parts of Omaha. It's generally well suited for this but there are safety concerns about overhanging trees, some uneven sections of the concrete path and the board&chain section down to the beach (Walkway 6). I also notice that unfortunately a number of residents have noxious plants (in particular ice plant) growing outside their fences which it would be good to see removed, thanks.

Excelsior Way Reserve - as local residents, we are particularly pleased to have the playground available for our children at Archies Park and we hope that this is maintained and upgraded on a regular basis. We also love the hillock at the park (to the immediate south of the playground) which appears to be the last remnant of the dunes that older residents tell us were right through the area before the subdivision for houses continued beyond Success Court.

We are concerned about noxious plants (especially gorse) on the hillock and the unfortunate habit of some locals of dumping plant offcuts, cut grass, branches, etc at various points on it.

Omaha Beach Reserve - we are passionate advocates for the well-being of the dunes and it has been great to see them accreting over the years. We would like Council to develop a proper management plan for the dunes in conjunction with the local community and, in the meantime, we have concerns about noxious plants (especially gorse), noxious animals (especially rabbits), the poor state of the wooden walkways at the north and the need to ensure that paths and walkways down to the beach are not cleared so much that they provide an easy access point for water ingress into the areas of housing when there are major storms or a tsunami.

Regards

Rohan Meuli


Respondent No: E009

From: [Lin Pardey](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: reserves plan feedback
Date: Saturday, 30 July 2022 12:04:49 pm
Attachments: [reserve submission.docx](#)

Please find my submission to the proposed reserves management plans attached. I am highly concerned with the current information regarding Sandspit reserve and Brickbay Reserve in Rodney Local Boards plan. I have worked with Sue-Ellen Craig to ensure the reasons for my concern on behalf of the Kawau Island community are clearly stated.

Please confirm this has been received.

Lin Pardey (Mary Lin Pardey)
Chairman, KIAC
(Kawau Island Advisory Committee)

Name:	Lin Pardey
Email or Postal Address	[REDACTED]
These pages provide my feedback submission and relate specifically to Volume 2: Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision, of To Mahere Whakatauirā Mana Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan	

In reference to Sandspit Reserve – Rodney, Pages 241 – 242:

What do you think about the Management Intentions for this park?

Don't Support for the following reasons:

1) I believe the current classification for Allotment 340 Parish of Mahurangi SO 43479 as 'Recreation' is incorrect, and a classification of 'Local Purpose Reserve' would be more appropriate.

- a) Changing the classification of this parcel (Allotment 340 Parish of Mahurangi SO 43479) from Recreation to Local Purpose Reserve will ensure this parcel of land is able to be managed in accordance with the purpose for which it is held, given a classification of Local Purpose Reserve aptly reflects the purpose of this parcel as '*providing and retaining areas for such local purpose (community use/buildings)*'.
- b) In 1962, the Kawau Island community provided funds to the Rodney County to support the purchase of land at Sandspit, specifically to ensure for the community of Kawau Island: the ongoing availability of parking; the storage of waste and provisions; and shelter while awaiting the departure or arrival of boats transporting the community of Kawau Island.
- c) Removing this parcel of land from the MFA would enable guidance on the remaining parcels comprising this park to be managed without the complexities that currently surround 340.
 - i) Put simply, a reclassification would open the door to a co-governance or Memorandum of Understanding for the management of Allotment 340, ensuring the social, cultural, economic and environmental Values of this parcel to the Kawau Island community can be met. The community of Kawau Island and associated businesses would like to discuss this further, the draft plan reflecting the provision to do so.
- d) Making this change to the draft plan supports the social, economic and cultural safety and wellbeing of the Kawau Island community.
- e) It was disappointing to learn 340 had been classified as Recreation through notice number 2022-In2068 of Land Notices on 26 May 2022 and it appears that this change was made without public notification. Appreciate public notification may not have been required, however, this change, made so recently, is of particular note given Council representatives and officers have been regularly reminded that the community of Kawau Island provided financial support to Rodney County specifically to ensure the continuation of parking and other amenities to service the Kawau Island community. To have classified that parcel immediately prior to this draft plan being released for consultation, quickly followed by a council survey targeting Sandspit residents and their use of the carpark located there, does not appear to meet the requirements of open and transparent decision making under the Local Government Act.

2) The draft plan is missing Social Values for this park.

- a) Please consider the following copy for inclusion under a heading of Social Values: *This park is the only mainland location for services, access and storage of provisions to the residents and ratepayers of Kawau Island. Maintaining access, mail or provision drop-off and collection, shelter for goods and people, waste collection and parking of vehicles for Island residents is essential to maintain the social and economic welfare of the Kawau Island community.*

Name:	
Email or Postal Address	
These pages provide my feedback submission and relate specifically to Volume 2: Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision, of To Mahere Whakatauirā Mana Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan	

- b) To omit this from the draft plan:
- i) Prevents 'Guidance for developing and managing recreational opportunities, and conflicts including clarification of activities that are appropriate; guidance for future spatial planning of local parks; considerations and policies for assessing activities' to be provided with the clarity required under the relevant legislation. Not providing the guidance intended by this plan creates significant social, access and economic inequity for the Kawau Island community.
 - ii) The appropriate guidance at a park level would not be sufficiently possible to support two of the four outcome objectives of the Auckland Plan 2050, namely the outcomes of Enjoy (Enjoy our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rēhia | Ensuring our parks and open spaces can meet the needs of our growing population) and Utilise (Utilise our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rangahau | Using our parks and open spaces to create a green, resilient and prosperous city with thriving communities).
 - iii) The effective and transparent assessment of management decisions would not be viable, as the omission of these alterations would exclude the use of Principle 1 (Provide for public use and enjoyment of parks by supporting a diverse range of experiences), Principle 2 (Enable access and provide connections to the water, the coast, natural areas, neighbourhoods and the park network), Principle 3 (Value the input of the community in enhancing park outcomes and creating a shared sense of responsibility for parks) and Principle 4 (Protect and respect local parks and their taonga (treasures)).
- 3) Not providing the guidance intended by this plan creates social, access and economic inequities for the Kawau Island community.
- 4) The draft plan is missing content under Heritage Values for this park.**
- a) Please consider the addition of the following copy: *Following European settlement the Sandspit became, and still is, the main destination point for Kawau Island.*
 - b) This was written into the 1977 Sandspit Management Plan and it is important that it is carried through to this draft plan, to reflect this location as the main access point for the Kawau Island community.
 - c) To omit this from the draft plan:
 - i) Prevents 'Guidance for developing and managing recreational opportunities, and conflicts including clarification of activities that are appropriate; guidance for future spatial planning of local parks; considerations and policies for assessing activities' to be provided with the clarity required under the relevant legislation. Not providing the guidance intended by this plan creates social, access and economic risk for the residents and ratepayers of Kawau Island.
 - ii) The appropriate guidance at a park level would not be sufficiently possible to support two of the four outcome objectives of the Auckland Plan 2050, namely the outcomes of Enjoy (Enjoy our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rēhia | Ensuring our parks and open spaces can meet the needs of our growing population) and Utilise (Utilise our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rangahau | Using our parks and open spaces to create a green, resilient and prosperous city with thriving communities).

Name:	
Email or Postal Address	
These pages provide my feedback submission and relate specifically to Volume 2: Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision, of To Mahere Whakatauirā Mana Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan	

- iii) The effective and transparent assessment of management decisions would not be viable, as the omission of these alterations would exclude the use of Principle 1 (Provide for public use and enjoyment of parks by supporting a diverse range of experiences), Principle 2 (Enable access and provide connections to the water, the coast, natural areas, neighbourhoods and the park network), Principle 3 (Value the input of the community in enhancing park outcomes and creating a shared sense of responsibility for parks) and Principle 4 (Protect and respect local parks and their taonga (treasures)).
- d) Not providing the guidance intended by this draft plan creates social, access and economic risk for the residents and ratepayers of Kawau Island.

5) The Management Intentions as listed omit references essential to the Kawau Island community.

Please consider copy adjustments to specific points of the list of Management Intentions as indicated by the following italicised copy:

- a) For point one:
 - i) *Manage and maintain the park as the primary access point for residents, ratepayers and visitors to Kawau Island, and a centre for boating and recreation activities. Work with the community to determine the best ways to improve equitable accessibility to Kawau Island and performance of existing boat launching area.*
- b) For point five:
 - i) *Allotment 340 will continue the provision of providing carparking for local Ferry operators and Residents of Kawau Island. Continue the policy of charging a fee for parking.*
 - ii) Additional rationale: This was written in the 1977 Sandspit Management Plan and it is important that it is carried across into this draft plan.
- c) For point five (new sub-points) In recent years, local Sandspit residents have added rocks to a portion of allotment 340, restricting vehicle access to the overflow portion of this allotment. This has created issues during peak summer holiday periods therefore please consider the inclusion of the following sub-points under point 5.
 - i) *Consider renaming the carpark area "Kawau Island Car Park", reflecting and retaining the original purpose of allotment 340.*
 - ii) *Consider removing the non-structural berm rocks, enabling short-term roadside parking on allotment 340 for visitors during the summer months.*
 - iii) *Consider reopening the access to the grassed portions of allotments 340 and 341, for overflow or long term parking during peak summer holiday periods.*
- d) For point six:
 - i) *Investigate rationalising buildings and signage in the future, to ensure the provision of shelter and safety information is maintained to an acceptable standard to meet the requirements of the Kawau Island community.*

Name:	
Email or Postal Address	
These pages provide my feedback submission and relate specifically to Volume 2: Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision, of To Mahere Whakataura Mana Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan	

- ii) Additional rationale: The proposed wording could be interpreted as a signal to remove buildings. In addition to the commercial operations of the current buildings, they are used to accept and hold mail, deliveries and supplies for permanent residents of Kawau Island, shelter for provisions between offloading from car and ferry/water taxi/boat departures; shelter for Kawau Island children before and after school (while awaiting collection); To not signal the use of these buildings in addition to the commercial operations, sufficient guidance would not be provided to subsequent plans or policies, compromising the safety of people and supplies.
- e) For point seven:
 - i) *Consider the values, issues and intentions outlined in the management plan when investigating/renewing leases as they articulate the community's aspiration for the park.*
- f) To omit the copy changes from the draft plan that are suggested in 5 (a) through (e):
 - i) Prevents 'Guidance for developing and managing recreational opportunities, and conflicts including clarification of activities that are appropriate; guidance for future spatial planning of local parks; considerations and policies for assessing activities' to be provided with the clarity required under the relevant legislation. Not providing the guidance intended by this plan creates social, access and economic risk for the residents and ratepayers of Kawau Island.
 - ii) The appropriate guidance at a park level would not be sufficiently possible to support two of the four outcome objectives of the Auckland Plan 2050, namely the outcomes of Enjoy (Enjoy our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rēhia | Ensuring our parks and open spaces can meet the needs of our growing population) and Utilise (Utilise our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rangahau | Using our parks and open spaces to create a green, resilient and prosperous city with thriving communities).
 - iii) The effective and transparent assessment of management decisions would not be viable, as the omission of these alterations would exclude the use of Principle 1 (Provide for public use and enjoyment of parks by supporting a diverse range of experiences), Principle 2 (Enable access and provide connections to the water, the coast, natural areas, neighbourhoods and the park network), Principle 3 (Value the input of the community in enhancing park outcomes and creating a shared sense of responsibility for parks) and Principle 4 (Protect and respect local parks and their taonga (treasures)).

6) The Leases and Licenses as listed in the draft plan omit references essential to the Kawau Island community.

- a) Please consider copy adjustments to as indicated by the following italicised copy:
Contemplated leases and licenses within existing footprints on recreation reserve land for: Services to residents and ratepayers of Kawau Island, e.g. but not limited to Ferry operator, Mail collection, Collection and storage of provisions, Shelter for residents awaiting transport to the island.

Name:	
Email or Postal Address	
These pages provide my feedback submission and relate specifically to Volume 2: Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision, of To Mahere Whakatauirā Mana Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan	

- b) To omit this change from the draft plan:
- i) Prevents 'Guidance for developing and managing recreational opportunities, and conflicts including clarification of activities that are appropriate; guidance for future spatial planning of local parks; considerations and policies for assessing activities' to be provided with the clarity required under the relevant legislation. Not providing the guidance intended by this plan creates social, access and economic risk for the residents and ratepayers of Kawau Island.
 - ii) The appropriate guidance at a park level would not be sufficiently possible to support two of the four outcome objectives of the Auckland Plan 2050, namely the outcomes of Enjoy (Enjoy our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rēhia | Ensuring our parks and open spaces can meet the needs of our growing population) and Utilise (Utilise our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rangahau | Using our parks and open spaces to create a green, resilient and prosperous city with thriving communities).
 - iii) The effective and transparent assessment of management decisions would not be viable, as the omission of these alterations would exclude the use of Principle 1 (Provide for public use and enjoyment of parks by supporting a diverse range of experiences), Principle 2 (Enable access and provide connections to the water, the coast, natural areas, neighbourhoods and the park network), Principle 3 (Value the input of the community in enhancing park outcomes and creating a shared sense of responsibility for parks) and Principle 4 (Protect and respect local parks and their taonga (treasures)).

In reference to Sandspit road – Brick Bay Drive – Rodney, Pages 243 – 244:

What do you think about the Management Intentions for this park?

I do not support.

7) The Draft Plan indicates the existing long-term boat and boat trailer parking portion of this location as having the same Natural Values as the rest of this Scenic Reserve.

- a) This conflicts with the infrastructure of the ground surface and barriers of this parking space, which have been maintained as a parking space since this land was purchased.

8) The Draft Plan is missing Recreation Values/ Other information for this park.

- a) The draft plan omits that a portion of this reserve is allocated to boat trailer parking. This is visible in the map, with access through the campground. Providing this area of the reserve for boat trailer or long term boat parking formed part of the requirement when the public boat ramp at Sandspit Marina was built. This was to ensure the parking of boat trailers would not impede access for emergency vehicles and residents of Kawau Island when travelling down Sandspit Road past the marina. In addition to that parking, berm parking along the Brick Bay Road frontage of this reserve was enabled during peak summer months, to provide overflow parking from the Kawau Island carpark, primarily for residents of the surrounding mainland locations to leave their vehicles while out boating in the Hauraki Gulf.
- b) To omit this from the draft plan:
 - i) Prevents 'Guidance for developing and managing recreational opportunities, and conflicts including clarification of activities that are appropriate; guidance for future

Name:	
Email or Postal Address	
These pages provide my feedback submission and relate specifically to Volume 2: Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision, of To Mahere Whakatauirā Mana Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan	

spatial planning of local parks; considerations and policies for assessing activities' to be provided with the clarity required under the relevant legislation. Not providing the guidance intended by this plan creates significant social and access inequity for the people living in mainland locations of the Auckland region.

- ii) The appropriate guidance at a park level would not be sufficiently possible to support two of the four outcome objectives of the Auckland Plan 2050, namely the outcomes of Enjoy (Enjoy our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rēhia | Ensuring our parks and open spaces can meet the needs of our growing population) and Utilise (Utilise our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rangahau | Using our parks and open spaces to create a green, resilient and prosperous city with thriving communities).
- iii) The effective and transparent assessment of management decisions would not be viable, as the omission of these alterations would exclude the use of Principle 1 (Provide for public use and enjoyment of parks by supporting a diverse range of experiences), Principle 2 (Enable access and provide connections to the water, the coast, natural areas, neighbourhoods and the park network), Principle 3 (Value the input of the community in enhancing park outcomes and creating a shared sense of responsibility for parks) and Principle 4 (Protect and respect local parks and their taonga (treasures)).

9) The Management Issues or Management Intentions as listed omit references essential to achieving the Principles as outlined in Volume 1.

- a) It should include the management of the boat and boat trailer parking that is only accessed through the campground
- b) It should include the management of overflow parking along the road-side berms of Brick Bay Road. Currently, residents of Brick Bay Road use various means to prevent this overflow parking in summer months.

Respondent No: E010

From: [Cowboy Challenge North Auckland](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Rodei grounds and pony club in Warkworth
Date: Monday, 1 August 2022 10:31:38 am


To whom it may concern,

I am writing to convey the importance of the rodeo ground abd pony club ground in Warkworth to the community. These grounds are shared by many equestrian groups in the community and serve as a central meeting and riding place. As housing continues to explode in the area riders are very quickly running out of safe places to ride, and these grounds are extremely important.

I am a member of Cowboy Challenge North Auckland who base themselves at the rodeo grounds and use the pony club for challenges. I have also ridden at pony club events, rodeo events and the A & P show.

Warkworth is a rural community and should not be forced to race rural sports elsewhere. It would be a huge loss to the community.

Many thanks

Julie Chamberlain


Respondent No: E011

From: [Monique Coman](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Warkworth Showgrounds
Date: Thursday, 4 August 2022 4:03:25 pm

To whom it may concern,

Hi, I am emailing you to submit my say about the equine area at the Warkworth Showgrounds.

I myself use the grounds and arena very regularly through out the year as do our club and various other clubs.

We need the Pony Club, Rodeo and individuals to be able to continue to have the use of the Warkworth Showgrounds.

It is a fantastic asset to the riding community especially in these times where we are rapidly losing safe places to ride.

Road riding is getting way too dangerous even on the "More Quiet" roads!!

Thanks and regards,

Monique Coman

[REDACTED]

Respondent No: E012

From: [Chip Johnson](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Warkworth Show Grounds
Date: Thursday, 4 August 2022 6:26:52 pm

I am writing in support of retaining the Warkworth area show grounds for future use for those of us with horses. My family, friends, clubs and clinicians utilise these grounds weekly and it would be a great loss to the community to have them taken away.

Please consider that there are very few areas remaining for safe horse riding/gathering in the North Auckland area, this being one of them.

Thank you for considering the needs of those with horses.

Regards,

Chip Johnson


Respondent No: E013

From: [Michelle joy Boler](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Warkworth rodeo grounds and pony club grounds
Date: Thursday, 4 August 2022 7:09:19 pm

Please could you consider leaving these grounds for horses. Many many of us use these facilities and have done for years. They are an important part of our community.

We need to have this facility for our horse shows and cowboy challenge events.

Thank you.

Michelle Boler

Sent from my iPad

Respondent No: E014

From: [Sarah Solaris](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Warkworth
Date: Thursday, 4 August 2022 9:34:05 pm

To whom it concerns,
Re the Warkworth Rodeo Grounds (& Pony Club)
Please ensure this facility remains available for horse riders. It is used for so much more than rodeo and since rodeo is getting bad press these days please don't let that sway your thinking. Maybe the name could change to reflect the other uses???
Warkworth Equestrian Centre, WW Horse Park etc etc
Riders don't have many places to ride these days.
Other sports get lots of attention and funding...
THANKS!
Yours sincerely
Sarah Solaris - resident of Leigh and horse rider!

--

IS

CARE FOR OUR PLANET, OUR CLIMATE AND ALL BIODIVERSITY - PLANT TREES!

What a gift to be living this one wild and precious life...

From: [Kiri Le Heron](#)
To: [Clifford Harris](#)
Cc: [Rodney LPMP](#); [Jo Mackay](#)
Subject: Ngaroto Lakes reserves
Date: Friday, 5 August 2022 9:28:19 am

From: Clifford Harris
Sent: Thursday, 4 August 2022 8:35 PM
To: Jo Mackay
Cc: Kiri Le Heron
Subject: Re: Heads up - Ngaroto Lakes reserves update

Sincere thanks for continuing to keep us informed about Ngaroto Reserves planning. We are having some difficulties accessing the Council feedback form but we continue to advocate strongly for the integrated management of the Reserves with the Regional Parkland. Our arguments in favour of this include:

-
- a. Most cost effective and administratively efficient solution.
 - b. Local community overwhelmingly in favour of this solution and have made numerous physical and written representations to Council in this respect.
 - c. The endangered/rare bird species such as fairy tern, bittern and grebe which are present in both areas must have integrated management, and the Regional Park is bbckest placed to husband this.

Is it possible for you to insert this email feedback into the review system, or must we make a further alternative effort?

Naku noa na
Michael and Lynette Harris
Crest Road
Te Arai

Respondent No: E016

From: [John Burrill](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Warkworth Rodeo grounds and Ponyclub
Date: Saturday, 6 August 2022 9:30:02 am

To Whom it may concern.

I'm putting forward a submission in favour of keeping the status quo grounds and facilities and a plea to Council to facilitate more facilities and access to public land, road reserves, bridle trails and policies to include equestrian groups in consultation in all public areas that could affect the future of our sports and recreational activities.

Horses, Men, Woman and hard work broke this country in and horses remain a keen interest and valuable recreational pursuits for many.

Unfortunately we as horse owners and riders have been to date mostly overlooked with regards to public space and facilities, we are tax payers and rate payers and horses are our heritage.

--

Regards John Burrill The Waterman [REDACTED] - Sent from my iPhone

Respondent No: E017

From: [Karyn Robinson](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Saturday, 6 August 2022 11:52:38 am

To whom it may concern

Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve

Waimauku

Rodney District

“We support the Waimauku Pony Club’s continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve.”

Thank you
Karyn Robinson

Respondent No: E018

From: [Abby Matley](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Saturday, 6 August 2022 4:54:38 pm

Dear Sir/ Madam,

I write to you regarding the Equestrian facilities and Pony Club at Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve, Waimauku, Rodney District.

I attended this Pony Club as a child 35 years ago, it was important then and now it is even more important.

As an adult I still use these grounds to hire the arena or for horse events.

This area cannot afford to lose these equestrian grounds - they cannot be replaced if lost.

Already the equestrian community struggles to find safe places to ride - young and old.

The Rodney area has a huge amount of Equestrians - but struggling as losing areas to ride, roads unsafe and grazing being turned into house.

I support the Waimauku Pony Club's continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve."

As a Waimauku resident for 45 years I want the equestrian facilities to remain in place.

Kind regards

Abby Matley



Get [Outlook for Android](#)

Respondent No: E019

From: [Vanessa Atadeniz](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re: Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Saturday, 6 August 2022 6:25:54 pm

We support the Waimauku Pony Club's continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve.

Regards

Vanessa & Cenk Atadeniz

Respondent No: E020

From: [Suzanne Kellett](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Sunday, 7 August 2022 8:09:30 am


Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve

Waimauku

Rodney District

I support the Waimauku Pony Club's continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve.

Thank you

Kind regards
Suzanne Kellett
Waitakere


Sent from my iPhone

Respondent No: E021

From: [Richard Hern](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Submission in support of Warkworth Rodeo Grounds and Pony Club
Date: Friday, 5 August 2022 11:36:11 am

To Whom it May Concern,

I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of the Warkworth Rodeo grounds and Pony Club.

There are hundreds of equestrian people in Auckland, and only a few places to ride, mostly on the West Coast. Warkworth Rodeo and Pony Club provide one of the few safe and accessible spaces for horse riders of all ages in our area. I have used the grounds for years along with countless friends and family, both as individual riders and through Cowboy Challenge, Pony Club, Dressage, Jumping and many other clubs and equestrian pursuits.

Rodeo requires the facility once a year but generously shares the space with multiple horse related groups and activities. These groups and individuals use the Rodeo arena and Pony Club every week of the year, often on a daily basis.

There is a massive demand for the existing facility, and rapidly growing pressure for upgraded facilities. We are losing access to parks, council grounds, farms are being subdivided, and roads are now often too dangerous to ride on. Don't take away this precious equestrian space to become yet another soccer field or carpark. Please continue to allow local and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a place to ride.

Yours sincerely,

Harley Hern
Local resident

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

Senior editor, *Geometry*

<http://geoliterary.com>

@geoliterary

'Where lines meet'

Respondent No: E022

From: [Cowboy Challenge North Auckland](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Rodei grounds and pony club in Warkworth
Date: Monday, 1 August 2022 10:31:38 am


To whom it may concern,

I am writing to convey the importance of the rodeo ground and pony club ground in Warkworth to the community. These grounds are shared by many equestrian groups in the community and serve as a central meeting and riding place. As housing continues to explode in the area riders are very quickly running out of safe places to ride, and these grounds are extremely important.

I am a member of Cowboy Challenge North Auckland who base themselves at the rodeo grounds and use the pony club for challenges. I have also ridden at pony club events, rodeo events and the A & P show.

Warkworth is a rural community and should not be forced to race rural sports elsewhere. It would be a huge loss to the community.

Many thanks

Julie Chamberlain



Respondent No: E023

From: [Kim Webb](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Draft Rodney LPMP VOL 2
Date: Saturday, 6 August 2022 3:16:41 pm

Hi There

We support the Waimauku pony's club continued use of Glasglow Park and Bloomfield Reserve.

Thanks

Kim webb


Sent from my iPhone

Respondent No: E024


From: [Sue.Cook](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Glasgow park and Blomfield Reserve
Date: Saturday, 6 August 2022 3:48:49 pm

PLEASE ensure these stay, and continue to cater for young riders at Waimauku Pony Club

Horse riding is a wonderful pastime and kids need to get out in the great outdoors and enjoy what NZ country life has to offer!

thanks

Sue Cook



Respondent No: E025

From: [sharon.stewart](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Saturday, 6 August 2022 8:41:23 pm

Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve
Waimauku

Rodney District

To whom it may concern

"This email is in support the Waimauku Pony Club's continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve."

The Pony Club does so much more than just teaching kids about how to care for their ponies and horses and be better riders. It helps to shape and form the minds of youth of today into empathetic, caring, driven, hardworking young people. Pony club also brings families and people of every culture together as one. At pony club you are simply a rider, not defined by anything else.

Without the continued used of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve generations of aspiring young riders will lose their one place to train, to come together as a team, and as a family, their place of belonging and for many kids a place of happiness.

*Kind Regards
Sharon Stewart*

From: [Krista Fletcher](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Submission for Warkworth showgrounds
Date: Sunday, 7 August 2022 1:17:12 pm

To Auckland Council.

Submission for Warkworth Showgrounds.

Submission.

I and my family have spent considerable time at the Warkworth Showgrounds over the past 50 years. My husband, longer as he was born and bred in Warkworth.

We have always enjoyed seeing and participating in the variety of sports and activities on the grounds , particularly the equine activities as we are a rural family with horses. Since road riding and other areas for horse riding are becoming more and more limited, we would like to see the area left as is. I believe the grounds should be free to be used by as many sports as can be accomodated including equine sports as we are still a relatively rural community.

This ground I believe, was originally gifted to the community for everyones use and believe that it should be left alone to be used by everyone in perputuity.

Krista Fletcher,

[REDACTED]
[REDACTED]
[REDACTED]


Respondent No: E027

From: [Christine Andrews](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Council submission re WWRC & PC Grounds
Date: Sunday, 7 August 2022 6:30:30 pm

8/8/22

To Whom it May Concern

Riding my horse is the only thing in the world that keeps me healthy, centered, sane and functioning. It has been a life long passion but over the last 50 years the number of places I can ride has shrunk to just a handful of safe places. In my carefree and lucky youth I used to ride on my pony along the Great South Road from Meadowbank to Manurewa ! Can you imagine that now ! Its completely impossible to ride on any roads in Auckland the traffic is so fast and unfriendly and dangerous. Most beaches are banned to horse riders, as are parks. Farming is now so intense Farmers dont want horse riders on them. The Warkworth Rodeo Grounds are one of the few safe places left to me and all the local children and adults that get so much pleasure from riding. At the grounds we are able to do dressage , jumping, and cowboy challenge work. Its my bliss and that of 1000's of others. Please I sincerely ask the panel to allow the continued equestrian use of Warkworth Rodeo grounds and Pony Club.

Thankyou
Christine Andrews


Respondent No: E028

From: [Birgit Guild](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol2
Date: Sunday, 7 August 2022 7:11:00 pm

Re above Draft for Matakana Jubilee Park

We support the Matakana Pony Club's continued use of Diamond Jubilee Park.

Regards

Birgit and Peter Guild

Respondent No: E029

From: [Brett Howlett](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Diamond jubilee park
Date: Monday, 8 August 2022 8:40:51 am

Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2

Diamond Jubilee Park

Matakana

Rodney District

"We support the Matakana Pony Club's continued use of Diamond Jubilee Park."

Regards

Brett Howlett



Respondent No: E030

From: [Matt Gosset](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Draft Rodney LPMP VOL 2
Date: Monday, 8 August 2022 10:46:43 am

Hi There

We support the Waimauku pony's club continued use of Glasglow Park and Bloomfield Reserve.

Thanks

Matt gosset



Respondent No: E031

From: [Steve Hahm](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: FW: Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan
Date: Monday, 8 August 2022 10:24:22 am

Hi Kiri,

Please see below submission.

Ngā mihi
Steve Hahm | Citizen & Customer Engagement Specialist
Citizen Engagement & Insights

Mobile [REDACTED]
Auckland Council, Level 25, Te Wharau o Tāmaki House, 135 Albert Street, Auckland
Visit our website: www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

From: Wendy Filip [REDACTED]
Sent: Monday, August 8, 2022 9:23 AM
To: Steve Hahm [REDACTED]
Subject: FW: Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan

Hi Steve

Please can you make sure this submission gets to the right place for this consultation which I believe is yours?

I have marked it for your attention in the consultation mailbox. Once you have dealt with it please file.

Thanks

W

Wendy Filip | Principal Citizen & Customer Engagement Specialist
Citizen Engagement and Insights Department
Governance Division

[REDACTED]
135 Albert Street, Level 25, Auckland
Visit our website: www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

In the Office = ✓ Working from home = WFH

Mon	Tue	Wed	Thu	Fri
WFH	✓	WFH	✓	WFH

From: Nikki Illingworth [REDACTED]
Sent: Sunday, 7 August 2022 1:32 pm
To: Consultation [REDACTED]
Subject: Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan

Shoe Smith Domain

Leases & Licences

Warkworth Athletics & Harriers Club is not mentioned; it has the longest heritage on the domain and when numbers of children are high, it uses all available green space. Location next to Warkworth Primary School is fantastic as most users are younger. The whole area needs to be protected as green space for all users not to be fenced or have more buildings on it.

Warkworth ShowGrounds

The new multi sports building and Bike and Skate park will be an asset to the Showgrounds. The competition for space from existing user groups creates animosity and untrust between user groups; this will only get worse as Warkworth expands. The Council needs to plan and acquire land that is suitable for the displaced groups.

The many different council agencies that are able to make decisions on what happens on the park makes it impossible to keep up with park developments; there needs one person for the

groups to liaison with.

Leases & Licenses

Before these are given the long term vision for the Showgrounds needs to be finalised and agreed to. If even a short term lease is given this implies a right which can be very hard to undo and causes people to have unfounded expectations.

Mark Illingworth

Respondent No: E032

From: [Lucy Hubble](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2 - Diamond Jubilee Park, Matakana, Rodney District
Date: Tuesday, 9 August 2022 9:57:00 pm

“We support the Matakana Pony Club’s continued use of Diamond Jubilee Park.”

Sent from my Galaxy

Respondent No: E033

From: [Simone & Antony Barr](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Wednesday, 10 August 2022 10:17:39 pm

To whom it may concern,

I support the future use for Redhills Pony Club using the arena located at Harry James Reserve in Taupaki.

This arena is integral to our Pony Club and provides access to a positive activity that needs to be nurtured and made available for our youth. There are far too many kids on the wrong path currently, leading to crime and bad behaviour. Please stay invested in something positive and healthy for our kids and our environment. The arena should be protected for the future of our children and our community.

Kind regards,

Simone Barr

Respondent No: E034

From: buttress.family
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Omaha north walkways mowing
Date: Wednesday, 10 August 2022 9:44:31 pm

I feel that the Contractor mowing all the Omaha Beach northern end walkways are mowing unnecessarily.

I think they should mow less i.e. every 2-3 months, especially in the older more established parts (Bluebell - Dungarvon)(Dungarvon-Dornie)(Caroline Heights -Day Dawn). I have noticed that the grass is not growing at any fast rate in the months from April to now (August) We need to allow the grass to thicken up.

Also at the same time the mower machines are churning up the sand creating a section of grass that will not grow due to this & making untidy tyre marks in the process. When it rains it causes the sand to erode onto paths etc. Such a mess.

Come summer there should be no mowing at all. Many times in summer when it's dry we have had them mowing on our walkway ((Dungarvon-Dornie Pl) they create so much dust it's unnecessary.

Overall the mowing of Northern end walkways could be cut back by 50%.

We need to consider the environment too. We need less fuel pollutant in atmosphere.

I hope the contract for the mowing gets an overhaul in future to benefit in alot of ways.

Yours faithfully

P J Buttress
Omaha Ratepayer

Sent from my Galaxy

Respondent No: E035

From: [Megan Greggains](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re: Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Wednesday, 10 August 2022 9:15:39 pm
Attachments: [image001.gif](#)
[image002.png](#)

Good evening,

I support the future use for Redhills Pony Club using the arena located at Harry James Reserve in Taupaki. This arena is integral to our rural feel of the community and it's a pleasure to see the kids out there riding, connecting and enjoying the space. The club has worked hard and invested in the arena to keep it functional, they are a small but might club and are passionate about assisting there young riders to achieve their goals. We hope to see the pony club continue its use.

Thanking you

Megan

Megan Greggains, RN

Wound Care Territory Manager

Hours: Tuesday – Thursday

Did you know Molnlycke have a podcast? Find it here <https://www.molnlycke.com/education/podcasts-edu/>



Respondent No: E036

From: [Ady Bone](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re: draft rodney Lpmp vol 2 Glasgow Parkand Bloomfield reserve
Date: Wednesday, 10 August 2022 11:52:28 am

Waimauku, Rodney.

I support Waimauku Pony Clubs continued use of Glasgow Park and Bloomfield Reserve.

Thanks, Ady.

Respondent No: E037

From: [Nicola Brown](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Diamond Jubilee Park
Date: Wednesday, 10 August 2022 10:21:24 am

Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2

Diamond Jubilee Park

Matakana

Rodney District

“We support the Matakana Pony Club’s continued use of Diamond Jubilee Park.”

Respondent No: E038

From: [Caro Jensen](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Wednesday, 10 August 2022 7:10:10 am

Diamond Jubilee Park

Matakana

Rodney District

“We support the Matakana Pony Club’s continued use of Diamond Jubilee Park.”

Cheers,

Caro



Respondent No: E039

From: [Alice Van Oosterom](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Draft Park management plan
Date: Tuesday, 9 August 2022 8:08:17 pm

To whom it may concern,

*Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Diamond Jubilee Park
Matakana
Rodney District*

"We support the Matakana Pony Club's continued use of Diamond Jubilee Park."

The pony club is well established in this area & a great asset to the community- just come along to one of our events to see how many people come along to watch, especially families with young children.

The club does not have exclusive use of the park & are happy to share the space- dog walking, picnicking, tennis, open air cinema (an idea for the future!) are all ways to utilise the park, that neither impacts on the PC nor does PC use impact on them.

I also run a small horse riding school in the area, and am running at full capacity, with a wait list that will fill half my spaces again- it would be great to have a future equestrian venture or avenue for keen riders coming through the area- they are certainly there!

Thanks

Alice van Oosterom



Name:	Trevor Ready
Email or Postal Address	
These pages provide my feedback submission and relate specifically to Volume 2: Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision, of To Mahere Whakataura Mana Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan	

In reference to Sandspit Reserve – Rodney, Pages 241 – 242:

What do you think about the Management Intentions for this park?

Don't Support for the following reasons:

1) I believe the current classification for Allotment 340 Parish of Mahurangi SO 43479 as 'Recreation' is incorrect, and a classification of 'Local Purpose Reserve' would be more appropriate.

- a) Changing the classification of this parcel (Allotment 340 Parish of Mahurangi SO 43479) from Recreation to Local Purpose Reserve will ensure this parcel of land is able to be managed in accordance with the purpose for which it is held, given a classification of Local Purpose Reserve aptly reflects the purpose of this parcel as *'providing and retaining areas for such local purpose (community use/buildings)'*.
- b) The Kawau Island community provided funds to the Rodney County/Rodney District Council to support the purchase of land at Sandspit, specifically to ensure for the community of Kawau Island: the ongoing availability of parking; the storage of waste and provisions; and shelter while awaiting the departure or arrival of boats transporting the community of Kawau Island.
- c) Removing this parcel of land from the MFA would enable guidance on the remaining parcels comprising this park to be managed without the complexities that currently surround 340.
 - i) Put simply, a reclassification would open the door to a co-governance or Memorandum of Understanding for the management of Allotment 340, ensuring the social, cultural, economic and environmental Values of this parcel to the Kawau Island community can be met. The community of Kawau Island and associated businesses would like to discuss this further the appropriate Council officials, the draft plan reflecting the provision to do so.
- d) Making this change to the draft plan supports the social, economic and cultural safety and wellbeing of the Kawau Island community.
- e) It was disappointing to learn 340 had been classified as Recreation through notice number 2022-In2068 of Land Notices on 26 May 2022 and it appears that this change was made without public notification. Appreciate public notification may not have been required, however, this change, made so recently, is of particular note given Council representatives and officers have been regularly reminded that the community of Kawau Island provided financial support to the governing body of the time, specifically to ensure the continuation of parking and other amenities to service the Kawau Island community. To have classified that parcel immediately prior to this draft plan being released for consultation, quickly followed by a council survey targeting Sandspit residents and their use of the carpark located there, does not appear to meet the requirements of open and transparent decision making under the Local Government Act.

2) The draft plan is missing Social Values for this park.

- a) Please consider the following copy for inclusion under a heading of Social Values: *This park is the only mainland location for services, access and storage of provisions to the residents and ratepayers of Kawau Island. Maintaining access, mail or provision drop-off and collection, shelter for goods and people, waste collection and parking of vehicles for Island residents is essential to maintain the social and economic welfare of the Kawau Island community.*
- b) To omit this from the draft plan:

Name:	Trevor Ready
Email or Postal Address	[REDACTED]
These pages provide my feedback submission and relate specifically to Volume 2: Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision, of To Mahere Whakatauirā Mana Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan	

- i) Prevents 'Guidance for developing and managing recreational opportunities, and conflicts including clarification of activities that are appropriate; guidance for future spatial planning of local parks; considerations and policies for assessing activities' to be provided with the clarity required under the relevant legislation. Not providing the guidance intended by this plan creates significant social, access and economic inequity for the Kawau Island community.
 - ii) The appropriate guidance at a park level would not be sufficiently possible to support two of the four outcome objectives of the Auckland Plan 2050, namely the outcomes of Enjoy (Enjoy our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rēhia | Ensuring our parks and open spaces can meet the needs of our growing population) and Utilise (Utilise our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rangahau | Using our parks and open spaces to create a green, resilient and prosperous city with thriving communities).
 - iii) The effective and transparent assessment of management decisions would not be viable, as the omission of these alterations would exclude the use of Principle 1 (Provide for public use and enjoyment of parks by supporting a diverse range of experiences), Principle 2 (Enable access and provide connections to the water, the coast, natural areas, neighbourhoods and the park network), Principle 3 (Value the input of the community in enhancing park outcomes and creating a shared sense of responsibility for parks) and Principle 4 (Protect and respect local parks and their taonga (treasures)).
- 3) Not providing the guidance intended by this plan creates social, access and economic inequities for the Kawau Island community.

4) The draft plan is missing content under Heritage Values for this park.

- a) Please consider the addition of the following copy: *Following European settlement the Sandspit became, and still is, the main access (destination) point for Kawau Island.*
- b) This was written into the 1977 Sandspit Management Plan and it is important that it is carried through to this draft plan, to reflect this location as the main access point for the Kawau Island community.
- c) To omit this from the draft plan:
 - i) Prevents 'Guidance for developing and managing recreational opportunities, and conflicts including clarification of activities that are appropriate; guidance for future spatial planning of local parks; considerations and policies for assessing activities' to be provided with the clarity required under the relevant legislation. Not providing the guidance intended by this plan creates social, access and economic risk for the residents and ratepayers of Kawau Island.
 - ii) The appropriate guidance at a park level would not be sufficiently possible to support two of the four outcome objectives of the Auckland Plan 2050, namely the outcomes of Enjoy (Enjoy our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rēhia | Ensuring our parks and open spaces can meet the needs of our growing population) and Utilise (Utilise our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rangahau | Using our parks and open spaces to create a green, resilient and prosperous city with thriving communities).
 - iii) The effective and transparent assessment of management decisions would not be viable, as the omission of these alterations would exclude the use of Principle 1 (Provide for public use and enjoyment of parks by supporting a diverse range of experiences), Principle 2 (Enable access and provide connections to the water, the coast, natural areas, neighbourhoods and the park network), Principle 3 (Value the input of the

Name:	Trevor Ready
Email or Postal Address	[REDACTED]
These pages provide my feedback submission and relate specifically to Volume 2: Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision, of To Mahere Whakataura Mana Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan	

community in enhancing park outcomes and creating a shared sense of responsibility for parks) and Principle 4 (Protect and respect local parks and their taonga (treasures)).

- d) Not providing the guidance intended by this draft plan creates social, access and economic risk for the residents and ratepayers of Kawau Island.

5) The Management Intentions as listed omit references essential to the Kawau Island community.

Please consider copy adjustments to specific points of the list of Management Intentions as indicated by the following italicised copy:

- a) For point one:
- i) *Manage and maintain the park as the primary access point for residents, ratepayers and visitors to Kawau Island, and a centre for boating and recreation activities. Work with the community to determine the best ways to improve equitable accessibility to Kawau Island and performance of existing boat launching area.*
- b) For point five:
- i) *Allotment 340 will continue the provision of providing carparking for local Ferry operators and Residents of Kawau Island. Continue the policy of charging a fee for parking.*
 - ii) Additional rationale: This was written in the 1977 Sandspit Management Plan and it is important that it is carried across into this draft plan.
- c) For point five (new sub-points) In recent years, local Sandspit residents have added rocks to a portion of allotment 340, restricting vehicle access to the overflow portion of this allotment. This has created issues during peak summer holiday periods therefore please consider the inclusion of the following sub-points under point 5.
- i) *Consider renaming the carpark area "Kawau Island Car Park", reflecting and retaining the original purpose of allotment 340.*
 - ii) *Consider removing the non-structural berm rocks, enabling short-term roadside parking on allotment 340 for visitors during the summer months.*
 - iii) *Consider reopening the access to the grassed portions of allotments 340 and 341, for overflow or long term parking during peak summer holiday periods.*
- d) For point six:
- i) *Investigate rationalising buildings and signage in the future, to ensure the provision of shelter and safety information is maintained to an acceptable standard to meet the requirements of the Kawau Island community.*
 - ii) Additional rationale: The proposed wording could be interpreted as a signal to remove buildings. In addition to the commercial operations of the current buildings, they are used to accept and hold mail, deliveries and supplies for permanent residents of Kawau Island, shelter for provisions between offloading from car and ferry/water taxi/boat departures; shelter for Kawau Island children before and after school (while awaiting collection); To not signal the use of these buildings in addition to the commercial operations, sufficient guidance would not be provided to subsequent plans or policies, compromising the safety of people and supplies.

Name:	Trevor Ready
Email or Postal Address	[REDACTED] z
These pages provide my feedback submission and relate specifically to Volume 2: Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision, of To Mahere Whakataura Mana Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan	

- e) For point seven:
- i) *Consider the values, issues and intentions outlined in the management plan when investigating/renewing leases as they articulate the community's aspiration for the park.*
- f) To omit the copy changes from the draft plan that are suggested in 5 (a) through (e):
- i) Prevents 'Guidance for developing and managing recreational opportunities, and conflicts including clarification of activities that are appropriate; guidance for future spatial planning of local parks; considerations and policies for assessing activities' to be provided with the clarity required under the relevant legislation. Not providing the guidance intended by this plan creates social, access and economic risk for the residents and ratepayers of Kawau Island.
 - ii) The appropriate guidance at a park level would not be sufficiently possible to support two of the four outcome objectives of the Auckland Plan 2050, namely the outcomes of Enjoy (Enjoy our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rēhia | Ensuring our parks and open spaces can meet the needs of our growing population) and Utilise (Utilise our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rangahau | Using our parks and open spaces to create a green, resilient and prosperous city with thriving communities).
 - iii) The effective and transparent assessment of management decisions would not be viable, as the omission of these alterations would exclude the use of Principle 1 (Provide for public use and enjoyment of parks by supporting a diverse range of experiences), Principle 2 (Enable access and provide connections to the water, the coast, natural areas, neighbourhoods and the park network), Principle 3 (Value the input of the community in enhancing park outcomes and creating a shared sense of responsibility for parks) and Principle 4 (Protect and respect local parks and their taonga (treasures)).

6) The Leases and Licenses as listed in the draft plan omit references essential to the Kawau Island community.

- a) Please consider copy adjustments to as indicated by the following italicised copy:
- Contemplated leases and licenses within existing footprints on recreation reserve land for: Services to residents and ratepayers of Kawau Island, e.g. but not limited to Ferry operator, Mail collection, Collection and storage of provisions, Shelter for residents awaiting transport to the island.*
- b) To omit this change from the draft plan:
- i) Prevents 'Guidance for developing and managing recreational opportunities, and conflicts including clarification of activities that are appropriate; guidance for future spatial planning of local parks; considerations and policies for assessing activities' to be provided with the clarity required under the relevant legislation. Not providing the guidance intended by this plan creates social, access and economic risk for the residents and ratepayers of Kawau Island.
 - ii) The appropriate guidance at a park level would not be sufficiently possible to support two of the four outcome objectives of the Auckland Plan 2050, namely the outcomes of Enjoy (Enjoy our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rēhia | Ensuring our parks and open spaces can meet the needs of our growing population) and Utilise (Utilise our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rangahau | Using our parks and open spaces to create a green, resilient and prosperous city with thriving communities).

Name:	Trevor Ready
Email or Postal Address	
These pages provide my feedback submission and relate specifically to Volume 2: Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision, of To Mahere Whakatauirā Mana Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan	

- iii) The effective and transparent assessment of management decisions would not be viable, as the omission of these alterations would exclude the use of Principle 1 (Provide for public use and enjoyment of parks by supporting a diverse range of experiences), Principle 2 (Enable access and provide connections to the water, the coast, natural areas, neighbourhoods and the park network), Principle 3 (Value the input of the community in enhancing park outcomes and creating a shared sense of responsibility for parks) and Principle 4 (Protect and respect local parks and their taonga (treasures)).

In reference to Sandspit road – Brick Bay Drive – Rodney, Pages 243 – 244:

What do you think about the Management Intentions for this park?

I do not support.

7) The Draft Plan indicates the existing long-term boat and boat trailer parking portion of this location as having the same Natural Values as the rest of this Scenic Reserve.

- a) This conflicts with the infrastructure of the ground surface and barriers of this parking space, which have been maintained as a parking space since this land was purchased.

8) The Draft Plan is missing Recreation Values/ Other information for this park.

- a) The draft plan omits that a portion of this reserve is allocated to boat trailer parking. This is visible in the map, with access through the campground. Providing this area of the reserve for boat trailer or long term boat parking formed part of the requirement when the public boat ramp at Sandspit Marina was built. This was to ensure the parking of boat trailers would not impede access for emergency vehicles and residents of Kawau Island when travelling down Sandspit Road past the marina. In addition to that parking, berm parking along the Brick Bay Road frontage of this reserve was enabled during peak summer months, to provide overflow parking from the Kawau Island carpark, primarily for residents of the surrounding mainland locations to leave their vehicles while out boating in the Hauraki Gulf.

- b) To omit this from the draft plan:

- i) Prevents 'Guidance for developing and managing recreational opportunities, and conflicts including clarification of activities that are appropriate; guidance for future spatial planning of local parks; considerations and policies for assessing activities' to be provided with the clarity required under the relevant legislation. Not providing the guidance intended by this plan creates significant social and access inequity for the people living in mainland locations of the Auckland region.
- ii) The appropriate guidance at a park level would not be sufficiently possible to support two of the four outcome objectives of the Auckland Plan 2050, namely the outcomes of Enjoy (Enjoy our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rēhia | Ensuring our parks and open spaces can meet the needs of our growing population) and Utilise (Utilise our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rangahau | Using our parks and open spaces to create a green, resilient and prosperous city with thriving communities).
- iii) The effective and transparent assessment of management decisions would not be viable, as the omission of these alterations would exclude the use of Principle 1 (Provide for public use and enjoyment of parks by supporting a diverse range of experiences), Principle 2 (Enable access and provide connections to the water, the coast, natural areas, neighbourhoods and the park network), Principle 3 (Value the input of the

Name:	Trevor Ready
Email or Postal Address	
These pages provide my feedback submission and relate specifically to Volume 2: Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision, of To Mahere Whakatauirā Mana Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan	

community in enhancing park outcomes and creating a shared sense of responsibility for parks) and Principle 4 (Protect and respect local parks and their taonga (treasures)).

9) The Management Issues or Management Intentions as listed omit references essential to achieving the Principles as outlined in Volume 1.

- a) It should include the management of the boat and boat trailer parking that is only accessed through the campground
- b) It should include the management of overflow parking along the road-side berms of Brick Bay Road. Currently, residents of Brick Bay Road use various means to prevent this overflow parking in summer months.



Help shape the future of Rodney's local parks!



Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan is now open for feedback!

Feedback must be received in writing by **5pm on Monday 15 August 2022**

Rodney Local Board has prepared a management plan for all local parks and reserves in the local board area that they have decision-making responsibility for. The draft plan covers 338 parks and over 1,400 hectares of land in the Rodney Local Board area excluding the nine regional parks and Department of Conservation managed land.

The Rodney Local Parks Management Plan is being prepared according to the Reserves Act 1977 and has a policy rather than an operational focus. It aims to guide day-to-day management in local parks in a way that reflects the values of mana whenua and the community.

This is your opportunity to provide ideas and suggestions on how you would like to see our local parks protected, used and managed over the next ten years. A submission is your chance to tell us what you think of the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan. You might wish to comment on a topic of interest to you or an individual park, or a mix of these.

We encourage you to give feedback online at akhaveyoursay.nz, or you can:

Scan and email your completed form to:

rodneylpmp@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

Post your completed form to:

Rodney Local Parks Management Plan
Auckland Council
Private Bag 92300, Victoria Street West
Auckland, 1142

Hearings

Let us know if you want to speak to your submission at a Hearing. Hearings are likely to take place in November 2022. We will contact you at least 10 working days prior to the hearing date to let you know when and where this will take place.

Do you wish to speak about your submission at a hearing?

☐

Yes

☒

No

If yes, please provide an email and/or phone number so we can contact you about this:

Your details

Your name and feedback will be included in public documents. All other personal details will be kept private.

First name: TREVOR

Last name: READY

Email address or postal address: [REDACTED]

Your local board: RODNEY LOCAL BOARD

Is your feedback on behalf of an organisation or business? (If yes, this confirms you have authority to submit on the organisation's behalf)

☐

Yes

☒

No

Name of organisation/business: _____

Important privacy information

The personal information that you provide in this form will be held and protected by Auckland Council in accordance with our privacy policy (available at aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/privacy and at our libraries and service centres) and with the Privacy Act 1993. The privacy policy explains how we can use and share your personal information in relation to any interaction you have with the council, and how you can access and correct that information. You should familiarise yourself with this policy before submitting this form.

These questions are optional but will help us understand which groups of the community are engaging with us.

What gender are you?

☒

Male

☐

Female

☐

Another gender (please specify): _____

What age group do you belong to?

☐

Under 15

☐

15-17

☐

18-24

☐

25-34

☐

35-44

☐

45-54

☐

55-64

☒

65-74

☐

75+

Which ethnic group(s) do you feel you belong to? (Please select as many as apply)

☒

Pākehā/NZ European

☐

Other European

☐

Māori

☐

Cook Islands Māori

☐

Samoan

☐

Tongan

☐

Indian

☐

Chinese

☐

Southeast Asian

☐

Other (please specify): _____

Would you like to subscribe to any of the following (tick all that apply):

☐

People's Panel – to take part in council surveys

☐

Our Auckland – your weekly guide to what's happening in Auckland

☐

Auckland Conversations - free public events, offering ideas, inspiration and action for world-class cities

You can also visit AK Have Your Say at akhaveyoursay.nz to find out about, or register to receive regular updates on, consultation activities happening across Auckland

Your feedback (all questions are optional)

1. Overall, what is your opinion of the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan?

- ☐ Strongly support
- ☒ Mostly support
- ☐ Do not support
- ☐ Other
- ☐ I don't know

Tell us why

SUBJECT TO THE CONCERNS OUTLINED IN ATTACHED DOCUMENT: A COMPREHENSIVE PLAN IS, IN PRINCIPLE, REQUIRED FOR THE FUTURE PROTECTION OF OUR REGION'S SOCIAL, CULTURAL & ECONOMIC VALUES.

2. Please indicate whether you support the general policies in the plan or not, and why

Please refer to Volume 1 of the draft management plan to read the general policies.

	General policy (section number in draft plan)	Strongly support	Mostly support	Do not support	Other	I don't know
1.	Access and parking (11.1)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
2.	Buildings (11.2)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
3.	Climate change and natural hazards (11.3)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
4.	Unmanned aerial vehicles (including drones) (11.4)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
5.	Encroachments (11.5)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
6.	Geological and landscape features (11.6)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
7.	Historic and cultural heritage (11.7)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
8.	Mana whenua and Māori outcomes (11.8)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
9.	Park development (11.9)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
10.	Park and park feature naming (11.10)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
11.	Partnering and volunteering (11.11)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
12.	Recreational use and enjoyment (11.12)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>

- | | | | | | | |
|-----|---|--------------------------|-------------------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| 13. | Signs, information and interpretation (11.13) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 14. | Trees, plants and animals (11.14) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 15. | Water (11.15) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |

Tell us why

FOR REASONS OUTLINED IN ATTACHED DOCUMENT,
PERTAINING TO THE USE OF SANDSPIT LOCATIONS BEING
THE SOLE ACCESS FOR RESIDENTS, RATEPAYERS + EMERGENCY
SERVICES TO KAWAU ISLAND

3. Please indicate whether you support the authorisation policies in the plan or not, and why

Please refer to Volume 1 of the draft management plan to read the authorisation policies.

- | | Authorisation policy
(section number in
draft plan) | Strongly
support | Mostly
support | Do not
support | Other | I don't
know |
|----|---|--------------------------|-------------------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. | Activities requiring landowner authorisation (12.1) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 2. | Commercial activities (12.2) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 3. | Community leases and licences (12.3) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 4. | Events and activation (12.4) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 5. | Overnight accommodation (12.5) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 6. | Plaques and memorials and the scattering of ashes (12.6) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 7. | Public and private utilities (12.7) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |

Tell us why

FOR REASONS OUTLINED IN ATTACHED DOCUMENT,
PERTAINING TO THE USE OF SANDSPIT LOCATIONS
BEING THE SOLE ACCESS FOR RESIDENTS, RATEPAYERS
& EMERGENCY SERVICES TO KAWAU ISLAND.

4. If you would like to give feedback on individual park(s) please use the section below.

Please refer to Volume 2 of the draft management plan to view management intentions for individual parks.

If you need more space, you can copy/attach extra pages. Please include your name on each page and tell us which park you are giving feedback on.

Name of park:

SANDSPIT RESERVE, RODNEY

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly support

☐

Mostly support

☐

Do not support

☒

Other

☐

I don't know

☐

Tell us why:

PLEASE REFER ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

Name of park:

BRICK BAY DRIVE, RODNEY

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly support

☐

Mostly support

☐

Do not support

☒

Other

☐

I don't know

☐

Tell us why:

PLEASE REFER ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

Name of park:

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly support

☐

Mostly support

☐

Do not support

☐

Other

☐

I don't know

☐

Tell us why:

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

Need more room? You can attach extra pages. Please include your name on each additional page.

SEPARATE DOCUMENTATION IS ATTACHED

Respondent No: E041

From: [Olwyn Hickmer](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re Warkworth Rodeo Showgrounds
Date: Tuesday, 9 August 2022 12:35:48 pm

TO WHOM IT MAY CONCERN

I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of Warkworth Rodeo grounds and Pony club.

This is an iconic facility that is well known facility for surrounding areas. A delightful location for competing and easy parking.

What a tragedy if this was to go and become just another housing subdivision !!


There are so few places now with such an ideal accessibility.

Rodeo uses the location as does pony club and Cowboy Challenge. There could be other uses for a save contained venue such as this also.

Please consider future generations of riders and sports people as once this venue is gone it will final !!!

Kind regards

Olwyn Hickmer



Mahurangi Community Sport and Recreation Collective Incorporated

Submission to the Auckland Council Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan

July 2022

Mahurangi Community Sport and Recreation Collective Inc (MCSRC) is a group of community-minded people who have come together, from a wide variety of clubs and recreational activities, to form a collective with the express purpose of growing, helping and developing sports, recreational activities and clubs across the district. The group is based in Warkworth but encompasses any sport or recreational group in the wider Puhoi to Pakiri environs. We are also a conduit for these groups into council and other relevant organisations to assist in this endeavour.

The MCSRC submit the following comments on the Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan:

- 1) The first observation is its complexity and overall size. In an attempt to be all inclusive, multi-level and all-encompassing, it has made for a large and overwhelming read. This makes it difficult to have confidence that we have read and interpreted it correctly and have not missed anything crucial. Community documents should not be onerous if they are to be read and implemented so work needs to be done here.. That being said, there is a lot of information on a lot of issues which is encouraging to see that there is good depth to the document.
- 2) With the growth in our district, we would like to see all existing parks and reserves retained at their current designated purpose. There is a temptation to remove parks and recreational areas that are perceived not to be used or used at a low frequency. As the area and population grows these areas will become beneficial and to remove them prematurely will see them lost forever.
- 3) We would like to see all parks made suitable for future growth of sport, recreation and leisure. Parks should be places that support community health and wellbeing, are safe places to gather and meet the needs of their communities. It doesn't matter if it is walking a dog, kicking a ball, playing rugby, riding a horse, riding a skateboard, having a family picnic or just sitting on a chair reading a book - if these are the activities that these spaces allow to release the stresses and pressures of life, bring people together and enhance the wellbeing of the community and individuals alike then that is what we support. The diverse array of themes may alter from park to park, and since no two parks are the same (nor should they be), the uses of these parks are as diverse as the activities they support. One size does not fit all.
- 4) Future growth, we mentioned retention of existing parks but if the district grows at the rate suggested then the pressure on the current parks will be overwhelming. There is just not enough parks and infrastructure to cope with the future expansion models. We suggest that all developments, subdivisions and future plans for expansion must include dedicated spaces suitable for sport, recreation and leisure activities for building healthy minds and bodies. We have seen developments built and land gifted as reserve but this land was drainage, wetland or low lying and not suitable for recreation. Once the district is built up the land is gone and the benefit to the community is lost. What is the cost on say a 100 house subdivision if 4 to 6 houses on flat land were removed at planning stage and made into a park? A one off Two million in land sales but the health and wellbeing of the community using that park for the

intergenerational years to come priceless. What is the cost to the developer vs the Mental and social impact long term? This is our moral and social responsibility.

- 5) We talk about growth and we talk about retention of parks but there is movement towards intensification where you can remove one house and build 9. There is no provision for the upgrade of services, just intensification, so 9 times the population in a given area without the parks and reserves being upgraded or increased to support the population growth does not make sense and is irresponsible planning. The draft plan talks to the current parks but not the future expansion of the district or its needs.
- 6) The Warkworth Showgrounds - This is the MCSRC home base where we have a number of long-standing clubs and a number of new projects underway. We support all existing groups and clubs in the Showgrounds. We also support any new clubs or groups but we do not support the removal of one club over another as a fight for resources. Who is to say soccer has more users than rugby or basketball is better than volleyball or netball. If the need is there, and the patronage is there, then we support the development of more resources and welcome the discussions that need to be had to promote all sports, recreation and leisure activities for the wellbeing and mental fortitude of our community. Currently we support Mahurangi Rugby, Warkworth Hockey, Warkworth Branch Pony Club, Warkworth Rodeo Club (Event Arena), North Auckland Cowboy Challenge, Warkworth Netball, A&P Society, Warkworth Soccer (Shoemith Domain), Warkworth Cricket and are working on future projects for Gymsports, Basketball, Pickleball, badminton, futsal (among others) in a proposed Multisport centre, as well as the proposed bike and skate park onsite. We would like to see stability for all of the above clubs - they are growing, working together and providing beneficial activities for our community through what has been very trying times. Now, more than ever, there is a need for sport and recreation activities, diverse in nature and catering to all walks of life. Let's bring the Blues and the Chiefs, the Black Sticks or the Tall Blacks to Warkworth. Let's see a national Gymkhana at the Warkworth Pony Club. As our clubs grow they promote excellence, participation, comradeship, health, physical and mental wellbeing. The piece of land is called a park but it's the clubs, the users, the coaches, and the teams that turn up that make the park an experience, a challenge, a place to learn valuable life skills. Some would say it's parks like the Warkworth Showgrounds that form the heart of the community. Long may it continue.
- 7) Areas of note specific to the Warkworth Showgrounds that we have had recurring issues with.
 - A. Trucks and commercial operators using the Car park as a laydown or transfer depot.
 - B. Freedom Camping using the Car park as a camping ground
 - C. Toilet block locked at random times, Weekends?
 - D. Vandalism and youth parking up and drinking. We have installed cameras but they do not point or cover every possible location.

All of the above we do not support and hope that with new legislation and written parks management plan there will be an increase in the Auckland Council Compliance and Monitoring of these types of issues and if reported action and proceedings will follow. Will it be enforceable?

- 8) Lastly there is direct comment on the Warkworth Showground Page referring directly to Rodeo and some 20 submissions made regarding possible Animal welfare issues and how Rodeo will have to apply for a permit to hold an event. No other Club or Group was mentioned. Any event over a certain number requires an event permit so this should be removed from the Plan as it is not substantiated and is a political

or personal view and has no place in the document (event permits has a place). The pony club and the Rodeo club are on the Rodney Local Board's Work Plan for future leases. The Rodeo have been an active and supporting member of the Showgrounds and the wider community and charities for over 60 years and their facility in the Showgrounds caters for over 600 active users annually, to which a large portion are not rodeo (North Auckland Cowboy Challenge, Western Riding, Pony Club, Dressage, miniature horses, Day users etc) although only one day a year a Rodeo is held. As stated above if there is a move to relocate or translocate a user of the Showgrounds then there should be informed discussions and a process that is acceptable to all parties and involve all parties. Open and transparent is what we support.

Thank you for accepting this Submission We would like an opportunity to speak should this be an option to the draft submission when the time comes.

Kind regards

Paul Manton (interim Chair MSRC)

Respondent No: E043

From: [Anna Ongley](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re - Draft Rodney LPMP
Date: Monday, 8 August 2022 12:19:14 pm

Good Afternoon,

Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2

Diamond Jubilee Park

Matakana

Rodney District

My family support the Matakana Pony Club's continued use of Diamond Jubilee Park.

Regards

Anna Ongley

Ashley Russell

Amber Russell

Paul Russell

Sent from my iPhone

Respondent No: E044

From: [Kiri Le Heron](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: FW: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Monday, 8 August 2022 2:58:46 pm

FYI

Kiri Le Heron | Service and Asset Planning Specialist

Service Investment and Programming

Regional Services and Strategy

Mobile 021 597 326

Auckland Council, Level 22 South, 135 Albert Street, Auckland Central

Visit our website: www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

From: Tracey Hill [REDACTED] **On Behalf Of** RES Local Board Rodney

Sent: Monday, 8 August 2022 2:58 PM

To: Kiri Le Heron [REDACTED]

Subject: FW: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2

Hi Kiri

As below.

Ngā mihi / Kind regards

Tracey

Tracey Hill

Personal Assistant/Office Manager

Hibiscus and Bays Local Board

Ph 09 301 0101 | Extn (44)3970 | 021 242 7212

Auckland Council, 50 Centreway Road, Orewa

Visit our website: www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

If the matter is urgent please contact 09 301 0101

To read Auckland Council's vaccination requirements, policies and guidelines, including accessing our buildings and meetings, visit

aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/vaccinationpolicy

From: Angela Lewis [REDACTED]

Sent: Sunday, 7 August 2022 8:50 am

To: RES Local Board Rodney [REDACTED]

Subject: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2

"We support the Matakana Pony Club's continued use of Diamond Jubilee Park, the club does a fabulous job in the community and many others use the grounds for dog walking, personal fitness, picnics etc. Wonderful for all!

Angela Lewis
[REDACTED]

Respondent No: E045

From: [Kiri Le Heron](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: FW: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Monday, 8 August 2022 2:59:02 pm

Kiri Le Heron | Service and Asset Planning Specialist

Service Investment and Programming

Regional Services and Strategy

Mobile 021 597 326

Auckland Council, Level 22 South, 135 Albert Street, Auckland Central

Visit our website: www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

From: Tracey Hill [REDACTED] **On Behalf Of** RES Local Board Rodney

Sent: Monday, 8 August 2022 2:58 PM

To: Kiri Le Heron <kiri.leheron@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz>

Subject: FW: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2

And another

Ngā mihi / Kind regards

Tracey

Tracey Hill

Personal Assistant/Office Manager

Hibiscus and Bays Local Board

Ph 09 301 0101 | Extn (44)3970 | 021 242 7212

Auckland Council, 50 Centreway Road, Orewa

Visit our website: www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

If the matter is urgent please contact 09 301 0101

To read Auckland Council's vaccination requirements, policies and guidelines, including accessing our buildings and meetings, visit

aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/vaccinationpolicy

From: Grant Brown [REDACTED]

Sent: Sunday, 7 August 2022 8:46 am

To: RES Local Board Rodney [REDACTED]

Subject: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2

Diamond Jubilee Park

Matakana

Rodney District

"We support the Matakana Pony Club's continued use of Diamond Jubilee Park."

Grant Brown

[REDACTED]

Respondent No: E046

From: [Amanda Perry](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Monday, 8 August 2022 3:16:47 pm

Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve
Waimauku
Rodney District

Kia ora,

We support the Waimauku Pony Club's continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve.

Kind regards,

Amanda Perry

From: [Jenny Thompson](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Monday, 8 August 2022 4:06:22 pm
Attachments: [image001.png](#)

Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2

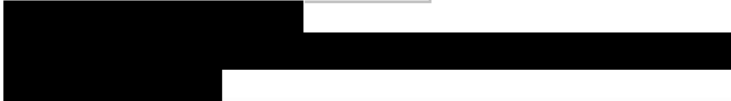
Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve
Waimauku
Rodney District

"We support the Waimauku Pony Club's continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve."

Regards

JENNY THOMPSON

Logistics



This e-mail message may contain confidential or legally privileged information and is intended only for the use of the intended recipient(s). Any unauthorized disclosure, dissemination, distribution, copying or the taking of any action in reliance on the information herein is prohibited. E-mails are not secure and cannot be guaranteed to be error free as they can be intercepted, amended, or contain viruses. Anyone who communicates with us by e-mail is deemed to have accepted these risks. Autohub NZ Limited is not responsible for errors or omissions in this message and denies any responsibility for any damage arising from the use of e-mail. Any opinion and other statement contained in this message and any attachment are solely those of the author and do not necessarily represent those of the company.

From: [Dave & Lisa](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Warkworth equestrian grounds
Date: Monday, 8 August 2022 4:25:01 pm

To whom it may concern,

I am writing this submission as I am concerned that the future of the equestrian grounds at Warkworth may be threatened.

My family and I use the pony club grounds and rodeo arena regularly with our horses as part of the Cowboy Challenge North Auckland club. We also attend competitions, fun days, clinics, as well as find it a safe place to meet and ride with friends. There are not many safe, off road places to ride horses in Auckland and it would be a huge shame if this facility was taken off us.

Yours sincerely,

Lisa Ritchie



Help shape the future of Rodney's local parks!



Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan is now open for feedback!

Feedback must be received in writing by **5pm on Monday 15 August 2022**

Rodney Local Board has prepared a management plan for all local parks and reserves in the local board area that they have decision-making responsibility for. The draft plan covers 338 parks and over 1,400 hectares of land in the Rodney Local Board area excluding the nine regional parks and Department of Conservation managed land.

The Rodney Local Parks Management Plan is being prepared according to the Reserves Act 1977 and has a policy rather than an operational focus. It aims to guide day-to-day management in local parks in a way that reflects the values of mana whenua and the community.

This is your opportunity to provide ideas and suggestions on how you would like to see our local parks protected, used and managed over the next ten years. A submission is your chance to tell us what you think of the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan. You might wish to comment on a topic of interest to you or an individual park, or a mix of these.

We encourage you to give feedback online at [akhaveyoursay.nz](https://www.akhaveyoursay.nz), or you can:

Scan and email your completed form to:
rodneylpmp@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

Post your completed form to:
 Rodney Local Parks Management Plan
 Auckland Council
 Private Bag 92300, Victoria Street West
 Auckland, 1142

Hearings

Let us know if you want to speak to your submission at a Hearing. Hearings are likely to take place in November 2022. We will contact you at least 10 working days prior to the hearing date to let you know when and where this will take place.

Do you wish to speak about your submission at a hearing?

☐

Yes

☐

No

If yes, please provide an email and/or phone number so we can contact you about this:

Your details

Your name and feedback will be included in public documents. All other personal details will be kept private.

First name: Dean and Amanda Last name: STUART

Email address or postal address: [REDACTED]

Your local board: RODNEY LOCAL BOARD

Is your feedback on behalf of an organisation or business? (If yes, this confirms you have authority to submit on the organisation's behalf)

☐ Yes

☒ No

Name of organisation/business: _____

Important privacy information

The personal information that you provide in this form will be held and protected by Auckland Council in accordance with our privacy policy (available at aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/privacy and at our libraries and service centres) and with the Privacy Act 1993. The privacy policy explains how we can use and share your personal information in relation to any interaction you have with the council, and how you can access and correct that information. You should familiarise yourself with this policy before submitting this form.

These questions are optional but will help us understand which groups of the community are engaging with us.

What gender are you?

☒ Male

☐ Female

☐ Another gender (please specify): _____

What age group do you belong to?

☐ Under 15

☐ 15-17

☐ 18-24

☐ 25-34

☐ 35-44

☐ 45-54

☒ 55-64

☐ 65-74

☐ 75+

Which ethnic group(s) do you feel you belong to? (Please select as many as apply)

☒ Pākehā/NZ European

☐ Other European

☐ Māori

☐ Cook Islands Māori

☐ Samoan

☐ Tongan

☐ Indian

☐ Chinese

☐ Southeast Asian

☐ Other (please specify): _____

Would you like to subscribe to any of the following (tick all that apply):

☐ People's Panel – to take part in council surveys

☐ Our Auckland – your weekly guide to what's happening in Auckland

☐ Auckland Conversations – free public events, offering ideas, inspiration and action for world-class cities

You can also visit AK Have Your Say at akhaveyoursay.nz to find out about, or register to receive regular updates on, consultation activities happening across Auckland

Your feedback (all questions are optional)

1. Overall, what is your opinion of the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan?

- ☐ Strongly support
- ☒ Mostly support
- ☐ Do not support
- ☐ Other
- ☐ I don't know

Tell us why

SUBJECT TO THE CONCERNS OUTLINED IN ATTACHED
DOCUMENT: A COMPREHENSIVE PLAN IS, IN PRINCIPLE,
REQUIRED FOR THE FUTURE PROTECTION OF OUR
REGION'S SOCIAL, CULTURAL & ECONOMIC VALUES.

2. Please indicate whether you support the general policies in the plan or not, and why

Please refer to Volume 1 of the draft management plan to read the general policies.

	General policy (section number in draft plan)	Strongly support	Mostly support	Do not support	Other	I don't know
1.	Access and parking (11.1)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
2.	Buildings (11.2)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
3.	Climate change and natural hazards (11.3)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
4.	Unmanned aerial vehicles (including drones) (11.4)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
5.	Encroachments (11.5)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
6.	Geological and landscape features (11.6)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
7.	Historic and cultural heritage (11.7)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
8.	Mana whenua and Māori outcomes (11.8)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
9.	Park development (11.9)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
10.	Park and park feature naming (11.10)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
11.	Partnering and volunteering (11.11)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
12.	Recreational use and enjoyment (11.12)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>

- | | | | | | | |
|-----|---|--------------------------|-------------------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| 13. | Signs, information and interpretation (11.13) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 14. | Trees, plants and animals (11.14) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 15. | Water (11.15) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |

Tell us why

FOR REASONS OUTLINED IN ATTACHED DOCUMENT,
PERTAINING TO THE USE OF SANDSPIT LOCATIONS BEING
THE SOLE ACCESS FOR RESIDENTS, RATEPAYERS + EMERGENCY
SERVICES TO KAWAU ISLAND

3. Please indicate whether you support the authorisation policies in the plan or not, and why

Please refer to Volume 1 of the draft management plan to read the authorisation policies.

- | | Authorisation policy
(section number in
draft plan) | Strongly
support | Mostly
support | Do not
support | Other | I don't
know |
|----|---|--------------------------|-------------------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. | Activities requiring landowner authorisation (12.1) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 2. | Commercial activities (12.2) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 3. | Community leases and licences (12.3) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 4. | Events and activation (12.4) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 5. | Overnight accommodation (12.5) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 6. | Plaques and memorials and the scattering of ashes (12.6) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 7. | Public and private utilities (12.7) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |

Tell us why

FOR REASONS OUTLINED IN ATTACHED DOCUMENT,
PERTAINING TO THE USE OF SANDSPIT LOCATIONS
BEING THE SOLE ACCESS FOR RESIDENTS, RATEPAYERS
& EMERGENCY SERVICES TO KAWAU ISLAND.

4. If you would like to give feedback on individual park(s) please use the section below.

Please refer to Volume 2 of the draft management plan to view management intentions for individual parks.

If you need more space, you can copy/attach extra pages. Please include your name on each page and tell us which park you are giving feedback on.

Name of park:

SANDSPIT RESERVE, ROONEY

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly support

☐

Mostly support

☐

Do not support

☒

Other

☐

I don't know

☐

Tell us why:

PLEASE REFER ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

Name of park:

BRICK BAY DRIVE, ROONEY

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly support

☐

Mostly support

☐

Do not support

☒

Other

☐

I don't know

☐

Tell us why:

PLEASE REFER ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

Name of park:

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly
support

☐

Mostly
support

☐

Do not
support

☐

Other

☐

I don't know

☐

Tell us why:

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

Need more room? You can attach extra pages. Please include your name on each additional page.

SEPARATE DOCUMENTATION IS ATTACHED

Name:	Dean and Amanda Stuart
Email or Postal Address	
These pages provide my feedback submission and relate specifically to Volume 2: Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision, of To Mahere Whakataura Mana Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan	

In reference to Sandspit Reserve – Rodney, Pages 241 – 242:

What do you think about the Management Intentions for this park?

Don't Support for the following reasons:

- 1) I believe the current classification for Allotment 340 Parish of Mahurangi SO 43479 as 'Recreation' is incorrect, and a classification of 'Local Purpose Reserve' would be more appropriate.
 - a) Changing the classification of this parcel (Allotment 340 Parish of Mahurangi SO 43479) from Recreation to Local Purpose Reserve will ensure this parcel of land is able to be managed in accordance with the purpose for which it is held, given a classification of Local Purpose Reserve aptly reflects the purpose of this parcel as *'providing and retaining areas for such local purpose (community use/buildings)'*.
 - b) The Kawau Island community provided funds to the Rodney County/Rodney District Council to support the purchase of land at Sandspit, specifically to ensure for the community of Kawau Island: the ongoing availability of parking; the storage of waste and provisions; and shelter while awaiting the departure or arrival of boats transporting the community of Kawau Island.
 - c) Removing this parcel of land from the MFA would enable guidance on the remaining parcels comprising this park to be managed without the complexities that currently surround 340.
 - i) Put simply, a reclassification would open the door to a co-governance or Memorandum of Understanding for the management of Allotment 340, ensuring the social, cultural, economic and environmental Values of this parcel to the Kawau Island community can be met. The community of Kawau Island and associated businesses would like to discuss this further the appropriate Council officials, the draft plan reflecting the provision to do so.
 - d) Making this change to the draft plan supports the social, economic and cultural safety and wellbeing of the Kawau Island community.
 - e) It was disappointing to learn 340 had been classified as Recreation through notice number 2022-In2068 of Land Notices on 26 May 2022 and it appears that this change was made without public notification. Appreciate public notification may not have been required, however, this change, made so recently, is of particular note given Council representatives and officers have been regularly reminded that the community of Kawau Island provided financial support to the governing body of the time, specifically to ensure the continuation of parking and other amenities to service the Kawau Island community. To have classified that parcel immediately prior to this draft plan being released for consultation, quickly followed by a council survey targeting Sandspit residents and their use of the carpark located there, does not appear to meet the requirements of open and transparent decision making under the Local Government Act.
- 2) The draft plan is missing Social Values for this park.
 - a) Please consider the following copy for inclusion under a heading of Social Values: *This park is the only mainland location for services, access and storage of provisions to the residents and ratepayers of Kawau Island. Maintaining access, mail or provision drop-off and collection, shelter for goods and people, waste collection and parking of vehicles for Island residents is essential to maintain the social and economic welfare of the Kawau Island community.*
 - b) To omit this from the draft plan:

Name:	Dean and Amanda Stuart
Email or Postal Address	[REDACTED]
These pages provide my feedback submission and relate specifically to Volume 2: Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision, of To Mahere Whakataurira Mana Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan	

- i) Prevents 'Guidance for developing and managing recreational opportunities, and conflicts including clarification of activities that are appropriate; guidance for future spatial planning of local parks; considerations and policies for assessing activities' to be provided with the clarity required under the relevant legislation. Not providing the guidance intended by this plan creates significant social, access and economic inequity for the Kawau Island community.
 - ii) The appropriate guidance at a park level would not be sufficiently possible to support two of the four outcome objectives of the Auckland Plan 2050, namely the outcomes of Enjoy (Enjoy our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rēhia | Ensuring our parks and open spaces can meet the needs of our growing population) and Utilise (Utilise our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rangahau | Using our parks and open spaces to create a green, resilient and prosperous city with thriving communities).
 - iii) The effective and transparent assessment of management decisions would not be viable, as the omission of these alterations would exclude the use of Principle 1 (Provide for public use and enjoyment of parks by supporting a diverse range of experiences), Principle 2 (Enable access and provide connections to the water, the coast, natural areas, neighbourhoods and the park network), Principle 3 (Value the input of the community in enhancing park outcomes and creating a shared sense of responsibility for parks) and Principle 4 (Protect and respect local parks and their taonga (treasures)).
- 3) Not providing the guidance intended by this plan creates social, access and economic inequities for the Kawau Island community.
- 4) **The draft plan is missing content under Heritage Values for this park.**
- a) Please consider the addition of the following copy: *Following European settlement the Sandspit became, and still is, the main access (destination) point for Kawau Island.*
 - b) This was written into the 1977 Sandspit Management Plan and it is important that it is carried through to this draft plan, to reflect this location as the main access point for the Kawau Island community.
 - c) To omit this from the draft plan:
 - i) Prevents 'Guidance for developing and managing recreational opportunities, and conflicts including clarification of activities that are appropriate; guidance for future spatial planning of local parks; considerations and policies for assessing activities' to be provided with the clarity required under the relevant legislation. Not providing the guidance intended by this plan creates social, access and economic risk for the residents and ratepayers of Kawau Island.
 - ii) The appropriate guidance at a park level would not be sufficiently possible to support two of the four outcome objectives of the Auckland Plan 2050, namely the outcomes of Enjoy (Enjoy our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rēhia | Ensuring our parks and open spaces can meet the needs of our growing population) and Utilise (Utilise our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rangahau | Using our parks and open spaces to create a green, resilient and prosperous city with thriving communities).
 - iii) The effective and transparent assessment of management decisions would not be viable, as the omission of these alterations would exclude the use of Principle 1 (Provide for public use and enjoyment of parks by supporting a diverse range of experiences), Principle 2 (Enable access and provide connections to the water, the coast, natural areas, neighbourhoods and the park network), Principle 3 (Value the input of the

Name:	Dean and Amanda Stuart
Email or Postal Address	
These pages provide my feedback submission and relate specifically to Volume 2: Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision, of Toi Whakataurua Mana Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan	

- community in enhancing park outcomes and creating a shared sense of responsibility for parks) and Principle 4 (Protect and respect local parks and their taonga (treasures)).
- d) Not providing the guidance intended by this draft plan creates social, access and economic risk for the residents and ratepayers of Kawau Island.

5) The Management Intentions as listed omit references essential to the Kawau Island community.

Please consider copy adjustments to specific points of the list of Management Intentions as indicated by the following italicised copy:

- a) For point one:
- i) *Manage and maintain the park as the primary access point for residents, ratepayers and visitors to Kawau Island, and a centre for boating and recreation activities. Work with the community to determine the best ways to improve equitable accessibility to Kawau Island and performance of existing boat launching area.*
- b) For point five:
- i) *Allotment 340 will continue the provision of providing carparking for local Ferry operators and Residents of Kawau Island. Continue the policy of charging a fee for parking.*
 - ii) Additional rationale: This was written in the 1977 Sandspit Management Plan and it is important that it is carried across into this draft plan.
- c) For point five (new sub-points) In recent years, local Sandspit residents have added rocks to a portion of allotment 340, restricting vehicle access to the overflow portion of this allotment. This has created issues during peak summer holiday periods therefore please consider the inclusion of the following sub-points under point 5.
- i) *Consider renaming the carpark area "Kawau Island Car Park", reflecting and retaining the original purpose of allotment 340.*
 - ii) *Consider removing the non-structural berm rocks, enabling short-term roadside parking on allotment 340 for visitors during the summer months.*
 - iii) *Consider reopening the access to the grassed portions of allotments 340 and 341, for overflow or long term parking during peak summer holiday periods.*
- d) For point six:
- i) *Investigate rationalising buildings and signage in the future, to ensure the provision of shelter and safety information is maintained to an acceptable standard to meet the requirements of the Kawau Island community.*
 - ii) Additional rationale: The proposed wording could be interpreted as a signal to remove buildings. In addition to the commercial operations of the current buildings, they are used to accept and hold mail, deliveries and supplies for permanent residents of Kawau Island, shelter for provisions between offloading from car and ferry/water taxi/boat departures; shelter for Kawau Island children before and after school (while awaiting collection); To not signal the use of these buildings in addition to the commercial operations, sufficient guidance would not be provided to subsequent plans or policies, compromising the safety of people and supplies.

Name:	Dean and Amanda Stuart
Email or Postal Address	[REDACTED]
These pages provide my feedback submission and relate specifically to Volume 2: Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision, of To Mahere Whakataura Mana Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan	

- e) For point seven:
- i) *Consider the values, issues and intentions outlined in the management plan when investigating/renewing leases as they articulate the community's aspiration for the park.*
- f) To omit the copy changes from the draft plan that are suggested in 5 (a) through (e):
- i) Prevents 'Guidance for developing and managing recreational opportunities, and conflicts including clarification of activities that are appropriate; guidance for future spatial planning of local parks; considerations and policies for assessing activities' to be provided with the clarity required under the relevant legislation. Not providing the guidance intended by this plan creates social, access and economic risk for the residents and ratepayers of Kawau Island.
 - ii) The appropriate guidance at a park level would not be sufficiently possible to support two of the four outcome objectives of the Auckland Plan 2050, namely the outcomes of Enjoy (Enjoy our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rēhia | Ensuring our parks and open spaces can meet the needs of our growing population) and Utilise (Utilise our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rangahau | Using our parks and open spaces to create a green, resilient and prosperous city with thriving communities).
 - iii) The effective and transparent assessment of management decisions would not be viable, as the omission of these alterations would exclude the use of Principle 1 (Provide for public use and enjoyment of parks by supporting a diverse range of experiences), Principle 2 (Enable access and provide connections to the water, the coast, natural areas, neighbourhoods and the park network), Principle 3 (Value the input of the community in enhancing park outcomes and creating a shared sense of responsibility for parks) and Principle 4 (Protect and respect local parks and their taonga (treasures)).
- 6) **The Leases and Licenses as listed in the draft plan omit references essential to the Kawau Island community.**
- a) Please consider copy adjustments to as indicated by the following italicised copy:
Contemplated leases and licenses within existing footprints on recreation reserve land for: Services to residents and ratepayers of Kawau Island, e.g. but not limited to Ferry operator, Mail collection, Collection and storage of provisions, Shelter for residents awaiting transport to the island.
 - b) To omit this change from the draft plan:
 - i) Prevents 'Guidance for developing and managing recreational opportunities, and conflicts including clarification of activities that are appropriate; guidance for future spatial planning of local parks; considerations and policies for assessing activities' to be provided with the clarity required under the relevant legislation. Not providing the guidance intended by this plan creates social, access and economic risk for the residents and ratepayers of Kawau Island.
 - ii) The appropriate guidance at a park level would not be sufficiently possible to support two of the four outcome objectives of the Auckland Plan 2050, namely the outcomes of Enjoy (Enjoy our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rēhia | Ensuring our parks and open spaces can meet the needs of our growing population) and Utilise (Utilise our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rangahau | Using our parks and open spaces to create a green, resilient and prosperous city with thriving communities).

Name:	Dean and Amanda Stuart
Email or Postal Address	
These pages provide my feedback submission and relate specifically to Volume 2: Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision, of To Mahere Whakataura Mana Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohē o Rodney Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan	

- iii) The effective and transparent assessment of management decisions would not be viable, as the omission of these alterations would exclude the use of Principle 1 (Provide for public use and enjoyment of parks by supporting a diverse range of experiences), Principle 2 (Enable access and provide connections to the water, the coast, natural areas, neighbourhoods and the park network), Principle 3 (Value the input of the community in enhancing park outcomes and creating a shared sense of responsibility for parks) and Principle 4 (Protect and respect local parks and their taonga (treasures)).

In reference to Sandspit road – Brick Bay Drive – Rodney, Pages 243 – 244:

What do you think about the Management Intentions for this park?

I do not support.

- 7) **The Draft Plan indicates the existing long-term boat and boat trailer parking portion of this location as having the same Natural Values as the rest of this Scenic Reserve.**
- a) This conflicts with the infrastructure of the ground surface and barriers of this parking space, which have been maintained as a parking space since this land was purchased.
- 8) **The Draft Plan is missing Recreation Values/ Other information for this park.**
- a) The draft plan omits that a portion of this reserve is allocated to boat trailer parking. This is visible in the map, with access through the campground. Providing this area of the reserve for boat trailer or long term boat parking formed part of the requirement when the public boat ramp at Sandspit Marina was built. This was to ensure the parking of boat trailers would not impede access for emergency vehicles and residents of Kawau Island when travelling down Sandspit Road past the marina. In addition to that parking, berm parking along the Brick Bay Road frontage of this reserve was enabled during peak summer months, to provide overflow parking from the Kawau Island carpark, primarily for residents of the surrounding mainland locations to leave their vehicles while out boating in the Hauraki Gulf.
- b) To omit this from the draft plan:
- i) Prevents 'Guidance for developing and managing recreational opportunities, and conflicts including clarification of activities that are appropriate; guidance for future spatial planning of local parks; considerations and policies for assessing activities' to be provided with the clarity required under the relevant legislation. Not providing the guidance intended by this plan creates significant social and access inequity for the people living in mainland locations of the Auckland region.
- ii) The appropriate guidance at a park level would not be sufficiently possible to support two of the four outcome objectives of the Auckland Plan 2050, namely the outcomes of Enjoy (Enjoy our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rēhia | Ensuring our parks and open spaces can meet the needs of our growing population) and Utilise (Utilise our parks and open spaces Ngā papa rangahau | Using our parks and open spaces to create a green, resilient and prosperous city with thriving communities).
- iii) The effective and transparent assessment of management decisions would not be viable, as the omission of these alterations would exclude the use of Principle 1 (Provide for public use and enjoyment of parks by supporting a diverse range of experiences), Principle 2 (Enable access and provide connections to the water, the coast, natural areas, neighbourhoods and the park network), Principle 3 (Value the input of the

Name:	Dean and Amanda Stuart
Email or Postal Address	[REDACTED]
These pages provide my feedback submission and relate specifically to Volume 2: Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision, of To Mahere Whakatauria Mana Whakahaere Papa Rāhia ā-Rohe o Rodney Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan	

community in enhancing park outcomes and creating a shared sense of responsibility for parks) and Principle 4 (Protect and respect local parks and their taonga (treasures)).

9) The Management Issues or Management Intentions as listed omit references essential to achieving the Principles as outlined in Volume 1.

- a) It should include the management of the boat and boat trailer parking that is only accessed through the campground
- b) It should include the management of overflow parking along the road-side berms of Brick Bay Road. Currently, residents of Brick Bay Road use various means to prevent this overflow parking in summer months.

From: [Lauren Pavlovich](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Date: Monday, 8 August 2022 6:05:11 pm

Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve
Waimauku
Rodney District
“We support the Waimauku Pony Club’s continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve.”

Respondent No: E051

From: [Antoinette Tuffnell](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Waimauku pony club
Date: Monday, 8 August 2022 7:25:54 pm

Dear Sir Madam,

I would like to submit a reference to the value of Waimauku Pony Club.

I was involved with the club in the 1980s and it has always been highly patronized by the local equestrians.

My understanding is this land was originally donated with a request it was to remain a pony club.

It would be devastating if this was not continued. It is used as much now as it was over 50 years ago.

Regards

Nette.

Respondent No: E052

From: [Frances Pavlovich](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Monday, 8 August 2022 7:37:27 pm

Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve
Waimauku
Rodney District

We support the Waimauku Pony Club's continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve.

Regards,
Frances Pavlovich



Virus-free. www.avg.com



Help shape the future of Rodney's local parks!

Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan is now open for feedback!

Feedback must be received in writing by **5pm on Monday 15 August 2022**

Rodney Local Board has prepared a management plan for all local parks and reserves in the local board area that they have decision-making responsibility for. The draft plan covers 338 parks and over 1,400 hectares of land in the Rodney Local Board area excluding the nine regional parks and Department of Conservation managed land.

The Rodney Local Parks Management Plan is being prepared according to the Reserves Act 1977 and has a policy rather than an operational focus. It aims to guide day-to-day management in local parks in a way that reflects the values of mana whenua and the community.

This is your opportunity to provide ideas and suggestions on how you would like to see our local parks protected, used and managed over the next ten years. A submission is your chance to tell us what you think of the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan. You might wish to comment on a topic of interest to you or an individual park, or a mix of these.

We encourage you to give feedback online at akhaveyoursay.nz, or you can:

Scan and email your completed form to:

rodneylpmp@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

Post your completed form to:

Rodney Local Parks Management Plan
Auckland Council
Private Bag 92300, Victoria Street West
Auckland, 1142

Hearings

Let us know if you want to speak to your submission at a Hearing. Hearings are likely to take place in November 2022. We will contact you at least 10 working days prior to the hearing date to let you know when and where this will take place.

Do you wish to speak about your submission at a hearing?

☐ Yes

☒ No

If yes, please provide an email and/or phone number so we can contact you about this:

Your details

Your name and feedback will be included in public documents. All other personal details will be kept private.

First name: Jo Last name: Haswell

Email address or postal address: [REDACTED]

Your local board: Rodney

Is your feedback on behalf of an organisation or business? (If yes, this confirms you have authority to submit on the organisation's behalf)

☒ Yes ☐ No Name of organisation/business: Warkworth + District Museum Society Inc.

Important privacy information

The personal information that you provide in this form will be held and protected by Auckland Council in accordance with our privacy policy (available at aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/privacy and at our libraries and service centres) and with the Privacy Act 1993. The privacy policy explains how we can use and share your personal information in relation to any interaction you have with the council, and how you can access and correct that information. You should familiarise yourself with this policy before submitting this form.

These questions are optional but will help us understand which groups of the community are engaging with us.

What gender are you?

☐ Male ☐ Female ☐ Another gender (please specify): _____

What age group do you belong to?

☐ Under 15 ☐ 15-17 ☐ 18-24 ☐ 25-34 ☐ 35-44
☐ 45-54 ☐ 55-64 ☐ 65-74 ☐ 75+

Which ethnic group(s) do you feel you belong to? (Please select as many as apply)

☐ Pākehā/NZ European ☐ Other European ☐ Māori
☐ Cook Islands Māori ☐ Samoan ☐ Tongan
☐ Indian ☐ Chinese ☐ Southeast Asian
☐ Other (please specify): _____

Would you like to subscribe to any of the following (tick all that apply):

- ☐ People's Panel – to take part in council surveys
- ☐ Our Auckland – your weekly guide to what's happening in Auckland
- ☐ Auckland Conversations - free public events, offering ideas, inspiration and action for world-class cities

You can also visit AK Have Your Say at akhaveyoursay.nz to find out about, or register to receive regular updates on, consultation activities happening across Auckland

Your feedback (all questions are optional)

1. Overall, what is your opinion of the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan?

- ☐ Strongly support
- ☒ Mostly support
- ☐ Do not support
- ☐ Other
- ☐ I don't know

Tell us why

2. Please indicate whether you support the general policies in the plan or not, and why

Please refer to Volume 1 of the draft management plan to read the general policies.

	General policy (section number in draft plan)	Strongly support	Mostly support	Do not support	Other	I don't know
1.	Access and parking (11.1)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
2.	Buildings (11.2)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
3.	Climate change and natural hazards (11.3)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
4.	Unmanned aerial vehicles (including drones) (11.4)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
5.	Encroachments (11.5)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
6.	Geological and landscape features (11.6)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
7.	Historic and cultural heritage (11.7)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
8.	Mana whenua and Māori outcomes (11.8)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
9.	Park development (11.9)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
10.	Park and park feature naming (11.10)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
11.	Partnering and volunteering (11.11)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
12.	Recreational use and enjoyment (11.12)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>

13.	Signs, information and interpretation (11.13)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
14.	Trees, plants and animals (11.14)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
15.	Water (11.15)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>

Tell us why

3. Please indicate whether you support the authorisation policies in the plan or not, and why

Please refer to Volume 1 of the draft management plan to read the authorisation policies.

	Authorisation policy (section number in draft plan)	Strongly support	Mostly support	Do not support	Other	I don't know
1.	Activities requiring landowner authorisation (12.1)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
2.	Commercial activities (12.2)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
3.	Community leases and licences (12.3)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
4.	Events and activation (12.4)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
5.	Overnight accommodation (12.5)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
6.	Plaques and memorials and the scattering of ashes (12.6)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
7.	Public and private utilities (12.7)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>

Tell us why

4. If you would like to give feedback on individual park(s) please use the section below.

Please refer to Volume 2 of the draft management plan to view management intentions for individual parks.

If you need more space, you can copy/attach extra pages. Please include your name on each page and tell us which park you are giving feedback on.

Name of park:

Parry Kauri Park

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly support

☐

Mostly support

☒

Do not support

☐

Other

☐

I don't know

☐

Tell us why:

See attached.

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

Name of park:

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly support

☐

Mostly support

☐

Do not support

☐

Other

☐

I don't know

☐

Tell us why:

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

DRAFT RODNEY LOCAL PARKS MANAGEMENT PLAN

SUBMISSION BY WARKWORTH & DISTRICT MUSEUM SOCIETY INC ON PARRY KAURI PARK

Introduction

The Warkworth Museum is based in the centre of the Park and shares the carpark. The museum land is leased from Auckland Council, but the buildings belong to the museum. The museum is affected by what happens in the Park and associated carpark.

Warkworth Museum works closely with the Bushmen's Association and, when open, acts as an informal information centre for the park.

The Museum supports the Bushmen's Association in the education work they do with school children throughout the district. Visits to the park often involve visits to the museum and associated activities.

As a key stakeholder in the Park, the Museum requests that it is consulted about any developments or changes around the carpark which will affect the museum, especially as usage increases.

The Museum supports the use of the carpark as a freedom camping site. Once again, we tend to act as an informal information centre to freedom campers.

We emphasise the importance of providing education about the park, the trees and its history to school children and residents and visitors and will continue to support the Bushmen's Association to carry out this role.

**Jo Haswell
Vice President**

11 August 2022

The Warkworth Rodeo Club Inc

Warkworth Show grounds

11 August 2022

Submission to the Draft Parks Management Plan

To Whom It May Concern

This is a submission on behalf of the Warkworth Rodeo Club Inc. I am the secretary and have the permission from the Club to make this submission on their behalf.

Below are a number of matters that we would like considered within the Warkworth Showgrounds Management Plan and Parks planning.

Leases

There are a number of clubs that are requesting leases and 2 of these clubs are The Warkworth Branch Pony club and the Warkworth Rodeo Club Inc (WRC). We have been listed on the Warkworth ward Rodney local boards work list to get one but to date nothing has transpired. We support the implementation of leases for the Rodeo Club and Warkworth Pony club. For any club to grow and develop it needs a secure environment and giving a lease to a club allows the club to plan, raise money by applying for grants and provides a level sustainability and tenure.

The Rodeo Arena/Event Arena

The Rodeo puts on an event 1 day a year, trains and practices throughout the year at the Rodeo Arena. The rest of the time the Arena is used by a number of other Equine groups and Day users to train, ride exercise and enhance the synergy between Rider and horse for the betterment of the wider equine community across Rodney. We and the users would hate to see this asset which was built, paid for and run for the community by the Rodeo club lost. The benefit it provides is underestimated with over 600 riders, club members and Day users per annum that frequent the Arena. This does not include the 2000 locals that attend the Rodeo itself. We would like to support the continued use and lease of the Event Arena for its current usage. Current Clubs and Riders include North Auckland Cowboy Challenge, Warkworth Rodeo Club, Warkworth Pony Club, Warkworth and Rodney Miniature Horse Groups, Western riding Groups, Day riders, Puhoi Trail riders Club, Dressage group, A&P Society, etc.

The showground and other clubs

The WRC supports all users of the Showgrounds and was a foundation member of the Showgrounds. The Rodeo Club supports, Mahurangi Rugby, Warkworth hockey, Warkworth Branch Pony Club, The Mahurangi Sports Collective, The A&P Society, The Men's shed, Karate, Dog Training, The future Multisport Facility, The Future Bike and Skate Park and any other sport or activity that promotes healthy minds, healthy bodies and enhances the mental well being of the community. The WRC have been Members and active on the committee of the Mahurangi Sports and Recreation Collective for the betterment and development of sport and recreation across the district and will continue to do so. The WRC would like to see all existing clubs, groups and users continue in the showgrounds and support the continued interactive environment promoted by the Mahurangi Sports and Recreational Collective.

The Draft Plan Document

We found the draft plan to be an overwhelmingly large document hard to read and not user friendly. It does cover a lot of important information but daunting. The actual parks document is better 1 to 2 pages and a map of park great. In the case of the Warkworth Showground there was no need to single out Rodeo in regards to animal welfare which is unsubstantiated and recently been proven in the high Court stating in the decision, Rodeos run adhering to the animal welfare Code are entitled to put on events using animals for the purpose of entertainment. There was also no need to single out that Rodeo which has to gain an event permit as any event over a certain size needs to, so lets leave political or personal view points out of a council document. We support transparency and the same rules for all clubs. If there are rules we all follow them not selective groups.

Parking, Park and Ride, Public Toilet Block

There has been increase in parking at the Warkworth Showgrounds and a Park and Ride built adjacent These are all positive additions to the Showgrounds however the negative side of this is some trucking firms are using the Showground Parking area as a staging area for freight transfer, this is not ideal and not its intended use. There have been a number of times the Public Toilet block has been closed and locked, there is limited Toilets open to the public and this has been inconvenient. As the growth and use of the showgrounds develops is there any plans for an increase in Toilets planned ie Future Bike and skate park, Pony club, Perimeter walking track etc. These areas are along way from any toilets. We would support further development of services across the park.

Summary

Thank you for the opportunity to submit on the draft plan and what we would like to see in our parks. We are concerned that with the projected population growth there will not be enough viable land set aside for recreation in the district and the pressure on existing parks will create unnecessary fighting over what there is. Going forward from the last 3 years of lock downs and dramas has there ever been a more important time to enjoy the outdoors and the vast array of sports and recreational activities that places like the Warkworth Showgrounds promote. There should be more planned and usable land set aside for all users and all codes for the improved mental health and wellbeing of our community. Its to late once all the land is developed to say we should of put more aside.

If there is an opportunity to give a verbal submission we would like to do so.

Kind Regards

Paul Manton ([REDACTED])

Warkworth Rodeo Club Inc Secretary
[REDACTED]

From: [Nic Burnett](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Thursday, 11 August 2022 7:57:15 pm

Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2

Harry James Reserve

Taupaki

Rodney District

We support the Redhills Pony Club's continued use of the arena at Harry James Reserve. I feel this is absolutely essential to our area for kids and adults in the equestrian world. I see many kids at the park watching the horses in the arena and see how much joy that also brings to families walking the Taupaki Harry James reserve.

Regards

Nicola

--

Nic

From: [alexandra skelly](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Harry James reserve
Date: Thursday, 11 August 2022 8:09:14 pm

Re: Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2

Harry James Reserve

Taupaki

Rodney District

We support the Redhills Pony Club's continued use of the arena at Harry James Reserve.

This is such an essential part of our families life, my children's childhood and development.

We are caring for horses daily, not sitting inside on devices.

My kids are learning to care for animals, these are amazing life skills, without this pony club facility, we couldn't provide this for our children.

It's also lovely for passers by, walkers and kids playing on the playground to see, and be able to come and interact with the horses.

Thank you for reading

Alexandra



The Puhoi Community Forum Inc

Puhoi Pioneer Memorial Park(PPMP)

Submission to the Draft Parks Management Plan

To Whom it may concern,

The Puhoi Community Forum Inc (PCF) would like to see very much more done to improve the park. The park currently consists of greenbelt areas with loop walk tracks and an area of farm park grazing. The PCF hold a lease over the PPMP and intern subletting a portion as a farm park to a farmer giving the PCF funds to help maintain the leased area. We have completed riparian planting and started pest control throughout the PPMP. We have planned weed spraying and weed eradication projects and have a community orchard planted. There is an area used in the dryer months for Horse riding and the Puhoi Farmers market last Sunday of the month. The PPMP is a great space to walk relax and enjoy the outdoors. It promotes peace, mental wellbeing and is a great asset to the Puhoi Village. The PCF support all of the above and encourage the different diverse activities that make up the PPMP.

Freedom Camping and Compliance

We support a no Freedom camping rule in the park and would support a one night stay in the carpark for vehicles that are self contained. We had a bus turn up and no one could get rid of him for over a year. The council compliance team were struggling and the person involved flaunted all regulations so we hope by supporting this Parks Management Plan it will give the council Compliance team teeth to enforce the policy.

Horses, Dogs, Cattle and Anzacs

Puhoi was founded on farming, horses, dogs, cattle and is rich in heritage. The PPMP carries on these fine traditions as a place to walk a dog, ride a horse and see sheep and cattle as you walk along the trails. The PCF support this and long may it continue as areas get developed there are less of these areas where you can enjoy such pleasures. We support all Parks that have horse access **Warkworth Showgrounds, Jubilee Park Matakana, Puhoi Pioneer Memorial Park**, and the Pony clubs and the equine users as this harks back to another Time in history. We support all parks where dog walking is allowed as again its great to have the room to accommodate these activities. This is a memorial Park we hold Anzac day celebrations and remembrance here. The flag pole and the totara columns holding the memorial Gates as the last post fades, this is the Puhoi Memorial Park, the history, Community and the space where calmness and peace prevail.

Growth and Maintenance

With the increase in the popularity of walking, trail hiking and tramping we are finding the need to upgrade our tracks from the grass, swale edged trails to stone paths and drains with culverts to deal with the increased traffic and wear specifically in the winter months. Part of this increase was due to the tunnels and motorway opening Puhoi to the world and also the Te Araroa Trail that now goes through the PPMP and heads north. We welcome all users to Puhoi but again would like to see some assistance to counter the dramatic increase in foot traffic.

Summary

Thank you for the opportunity to engage in this process all we really ask is that the PPMP be held in its entirety in perpetuity and respected for the special place it is. We support the historical essence of the PPMP with the Puhoi Village back drop, the activities that allow our community to thrive and endure which provide the social and health benefits for the wellbeing of the wider community.

Kind Regards

Paul Manton 

Dustyn O Leary

Co Chairs Puhoi Community Forum

Respondent No: E058

From: [Jessica Kern](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Harry James Reserve
Date: Thursday, 11 August 2022 10:23:29 pm

Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2

Harry James Reserve

Taupaki

Rodney District

"We support the Redhills Pony Club's continued use of the arena at Harry James Reserve"

From Jess Kern



Respondent No: E059

Yes

No

If yes, please provide an email and/or phone number so we can contact you about this:



Help shape the future of Rodney's local parks!

Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan is now open for feedback!

Feedback must be received in writing by **5pm on Monday 15 August 2022**

Rodney Local Board has prepared a management plan for all local parks and reserves in the local board area that they have decision-making responsibility for. The draft plan covers 338 parks and over 1,400 hectares of land in the Rodney Local Board area excluding the nine regional parks and Department of Conservation managed land.

The Rodney Local Parks Management Plan is being prepared according to the Reserves Act 1977 and has a policy rather than an operational focus. It aims to guide day-to-day management in local parks in a way that reflects the values of mana whenua and the community.

This is your opportunity to provide ideas and suggestions on how you would like to see our local parks protected, used and managed over the next ten years. A submission is your chance to tell us what you think of the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan. You might wish to comment on a topic of interest to you or an individual park, or a mix of these.

We encourage you to give feedback online at akhaveyoursay.nz, or you can:

Scan and email your completed form to:

rodneylpmp@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

Post your completed form to:

Rodney Local Parks Management Plan
Auckland Council
Private Bag 92300, Victoria Street West
Auckland, 1142

Hearings

Let us know if you want to speak to your submission at a Hearing. Hearings are likely to take place in November 2022. We will contact you at least 10 working days prior to the hearing date to let you know when and where this will take place.

Do you wish to speak about your submission at a hearing?

Yes ☐

☐

Your details

Your name and feedback will be included in public documents. All other personal details will be kept private.

First name: Chris

Last name: Allan

Email address or postal address: us@omahabeach.co.nz

Your local board: Rodney

Is your feedback on behalf of an organisation or business? (If yes, this confirms you have authority to submit on the organisation's behalf)

☒

Yes

☐

No

Name of organisation/business: Omaha Beach Community (Inc) (OBC)

Important privacy information

The personal information that you provide in this form will be held and protected by Auckland Council in accordance with our privacy policy (available at aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/privacy and at our libraries and service centres) and with the Privacy Act 1993. The privacy policy explains how we can use and share your personal information in relation to any interaction you have with the council, and how you can access and correct that information. You should familiarise yourself with this policy before submitting this form.

These questions are optional but will help us understand which groups of the community are engaging with us.

What gender are you?

☐

Male

☐

Female

☐

Another gender (please specify):

What age group do you belong to?

☐

Under 15

☐ 15-17

☐ 18-24

☐ 25-34

☐ 35-44

☐

45-54

☐ 55-64

☐ 65-74

☐ 75+

Which ethnic group(s) do you feel you belong to? (Please select as many as apply)

☐

Pākehā/NZ European

☐ Other European

☐ Māori

☐

Cook Islands Māori

☐ Samoan

☐ Tongan

☐

Indian

☐ Chinese

☐ Southeast Asian

Other (please specify):

Would you like to subscribe to any of the following (tick all that apply):

☐

People's Panel – to take part in council surveys

☐

Our Auckland – your weekly guide to what's happening in Auckland

☐

Auckland Conversations - free public events, offering ideas, inspiration and action for world-class cities

You can also visit AK Have Your Say at akhaveyoursay.nz to find out about, or register to receive regular updates on, consultation activities happening across Auckland

Your feedback (all questions are optional)

1. Overall, what is your opinion of the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan?

- ☐ Strongly support
- ☐ Mostly support
- ☒ Do not support
- ☐ Other
- ☐ I don't know

Tell us why

1 OBC do not agree with the preparation of 1 management plan for all local parks and reserves in the RLB area. This approach is contrary to the required procedure in s 41 of the Reserves Act 1977 (the Act).

2. The draft Plan is too complicated, too generalised, and too complex for use by the public and community organisations and groups who have an interest in the reserves in their local area. The management plans need to be concise, accurate and set out for individual reserves in clear plain English a statement of management objectives and intended outcomes. OBC will include in this submission commentary on the individual "management plans" for reserves at Omaha and its proposals for change. The drafts in Volume 2 could have been much better had the authors of the document met with OBC representatives, including doing site visits with locals to each reserve.

3. As required by s41 of the Act, a management plan must be prepared for each reserve under the Council's control, management or administration (s41(1), and the management plan "shall provide for and ensure the use, enjoyment, maintenance, protection, and preservation, as the case may require, and, to the extent that the administering body's resources permit, the development, as appropriate, of the reserve for the purposes for which it is classified... (s41 (3)). The statutory requirements are not complied with by the draft Plan.

4. What is required by reference to s 41 of the Act is a **Management Plan**. The proposition that the draft Plan has been prepared according to the Reserves Act 1977 "*and has a policy rather than an operational focus*" is either a misunderstanding of the statutory requirements and purpose, or an attempt to create policy when the requirement is a Plan (for each reserve) which will be the guiding document in the on-going *management* of the use, enjoyment, maintenance, protection, preservation and development of the reserve for the purposes for which it is classified. By contrast, a policy consideration arises when determining what is the appropriate classification of a reserve.

5. Council-owned land not classified as a reserve under the Act should not (and legally cannot) be included in the reserve management plan process. Management plans are prepared for reserves under the control management or administration of the Council under the Reserves Act 1977. The draft Plan attempts to include land described as "held under the LGA" in the reserve management plan process. Any draft management plans for land not held by the Council as reserve should be deleted. At Omaha, this requires deletion of the draft management plans for what is described as "Golf Course Reserve" (No 6), and what is described as "Omaha Reserve" (No15). The draft Plan attempts to describe these areas as "park" or "parkland" when they are not. The land wrongly described as Golf Course Reserve *is not a park – it is a golf course* with a current 10x10x10 (approved 2019) licence in favour of the Omaha Beach Golf Club. The land wrongly described as Omaha Reserve (which it was until the council uplifted the reserve status in 2017) is not a park – land areas within this former reserve are leased to OBC (the Community Centre building and its curtilage), the Omaha Bowling Club, and the Omaha Tennis Club. Further, the attempt to define these areas as "park" is contrary to the definition of "Park" in the definitions section of the draft Plan which refers to land held under the LGA "that is managed by Council as park" – which is not the case at Omaha. The Council has no park management function.

6. The statutory requirement is for individual Management Plans for each reserve, tailored to its classification (and therefore its purpose) and to how the use enjoyment maintenance protection preservation and development of each individual reserve can be achieved. **General policies** as set out in Volume 1 are not appropriate, are unlawful, but equally and importantly create an unworkable unwieldy "management plan" when applied to individual reserves. What is in Volume 1 may have a place in a policy document which guides decisions on establishing reserves or changing classification of reserves. This is not the equivalent process to preparation of the Auckland Unitary Plan with its regional objectives and policies, and district objectives policies and rules. Once a reserve is approved for classification through the Reserves Act process, the subsequent delivery by the administering body of a Management Plan is a process individual to each reserve.

7. For the same reasons, the draft proposed "**authorisation policies**" are opposed. All the matters referred to are already dealt with through other procedures, statutory requirements, bylaw provisions, or existing Board policy. Again, the problem is expanding the process well beyond what is required by reference to s41 of the Act.

2. Please indicate whether you support the general policies in the plan or not, and why

Please refer to Volume 1 of the draft management plan to read the general policies.

	General policy (section number in draft plan)	Strongly support	Mostly support	Do not support	Other	I don't know
1.	Access and parking (11.1)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
2.	Buildings (11.2)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
3.	Climate change and natural hazards (11.3)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
4.	Unmanned aerial vehicles (including drones) (11.4)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
5.	Encroachments (11.5)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
6.	Geological and landscape features (11.6)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
7.	Historic and cultural heritage (11.7)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
8.	Mana whenua and Māori outcomes (11.8)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
9.	Park development (11.9)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
10.	Park and park feature naming (11.10)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
11.	Partnering and volunteering (11.11)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
12.	Recreational use and enjoyment (11.12)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>

13.	Signs, information and interpretation (11.13)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
14.	Trees, plants and animals (11.14)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
15.	Water (11.15)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>

Tell us why

1. The so-called “general policies” in Volume 1 are not supported. The reasons are set out in the Section 1 response above, in particular paragraphs 1, 2, 3, and 6.

2. To the extent that any of the matters covered by the “general policies” as itemised above are relevant to a particular reserve, they can and should be dealt with in the management plan for that reserve.

3. Some of the “general policies” address matters that can and should be dealt with through other methods than in a management plan prepared under the Act. For example, unmanned aerial vehicles should be dealt with (if not adequately covered by government statute or regulation) through bylaws.

4. Attempting to include the matters addressed in these “general policies” into a reserve management plan is simply misconceived.

3. Please indicate whether you support the authorisation policies in the plan or not, and why

Please refer to Volume 1 of the draft management plan to read the authorisation policies.

	Authorisation policy (section number in draft plan)	Strongly support	Mostly support	Do not support	Other	I don't know
1.	Activities requiring landowner authorisation (12.1)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
2.	Commercial activities (12.2)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
3.	Community leases and licences (12.3)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
4.	Events and activation (12.4)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
5.	Overnight accommodation (12.5)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
6.	Plaques and memorials and the scattering of ashes (12.6)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
7.	Public and private utilities (12.7)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>

Tell us why

1. All of these “authorisation policies” are opposed. Refer to the reasons for opposing the “general policies” in Volume 1 as set out in section 1 above.

4. If you would like to give feedback on individual park(s) please use the section below.

Please refer to Volume 2 of the draft management plan to view management intentions for individual parks.

If you need more space, you can copy/attach extra pages. Please include your name on each page and tell us which park you are giving feedback on.

Name of park: No 1 Blue Bell –
Thistle – Day Dawn Walkway

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly
support
☐

Mostly
support
☐

Do not
support
☒

Other
☐

I don't know
☐

Tell us why:

See
attachment A.

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

attachment A.

See

Name of park: No 2 Day Dawn –
Blue Bell – Darroch Walkway

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly
support
☐

Mostly
support
☐

Do not
support
☒

Other
☐

I don't know
☐

Tell us why:

See
attachment A

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

See

attachment A.

Name of park: No 3 Dune Walkway

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly support
☐

Mostly support
☐

Do not support
☒

Other
☐

I don't know
☐

Tell us why: See attachment A.

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

attachment A.

See

Need more room? You can attach extra pages. Please include your name on each additional page.

For feedback on the other individual reserves (and also the draft "management intentions" for land not classified as reserve (No 6 Golf Course Reserve, and No 15 Omaha Reserve) refer to attachment A. The feedback on the itemised reserves are numbered by reference to the numbering of each land area on page 127 of Volume 2. By way of general submission opposing the draft "management intentions" for all the identified locations at Omaha:

1. In almost all cases the listed "values associated with the park" contain errors – including listings as to cultural, natural, recreational or hazards that are incorrectly applied to the reserve in question, followed by (on the following page) expanded statements which also inappropriate and/or incorrect and/or fail to provide a description of relevant values. In almost all cases the draft "management issues" are inadequate or inappropriate, as are the draft "management intentions", indicating an inadequate or no assessment of these land areas "on the ground."
2. Locations of cultural significance or value to Maori, and having archaeological significance at Omaha are known and recorded. The location and nature of the sites was dealt with through the PAUP submission and hearing process, and locations are recorded in the now Operative AUP. This should have resulted in an accurate identification of these values at individual reserve locations. A general statement suggesting cultural values are associated with every reserve is not acceptable. The same applies to an indiscriminate identification of ecological and biodiversity areas, geological and landscape features, or terrestrial and wetland ecosystems are present. Accuracy in identifying these values matters because the management plan should then address how those values are to be managed.
3. For reasons already addressed earlier in this submission there should be no management plan applied to the land at Omaha not classified as reserve under the Reserves Act 1977. Therefore the draft proposed reserve information for No 6 "Golf Course Reserve" and for No 15 Omaha Reserve (noting that the first of those is a golf course and was developed as a golf course before the land was vested in the then Rodney District Council, and never classified as a reserve, and the 2nd was indeed a Local Purpose Reserve known as the Omaha Reserve, but the Council had the reserve classification uplifted, the process being finalised in 2017) should be removed from the draft.

Omaha Beach Community (Inc) – feedback/submission to the Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan

Attachment A – Feedback on individual parks at Omaha

Note: feedback is referenced to the numbered reserves at Omaha (reference page 127, Volume 2)

Reserves numbered 1, 2, 4, 7 and 21 – Blue Bell – Thistle– Day Dawn Walkway, Day Dawn – Blue Bell –Darroch Walkway, Dungarvon – Blue Bell Walkway, Ida Way –Rita Way Reserve, Success –Dundarvon-Dornie Walkway.

1. An extensive series of walkways were created in the 1970s development of Omaha Beach North, connecting streets, in some instances to reserves, and in most (but not all) cases including access to Omaha Beach. The entire spit area (by reference to aerial photographs taken at the time of development) was extensively modified to create the subdivision. There are no known recorded locations or areas of cultural significance to Māori or having archaeological values within the Omaha North residential settlement. The walkways comprise formed concrete paths with grass berms or margins to adjoining residential sections and with tree and shrub planting –indigenous and exotic species. While diagrams show the walkways extending into the Omaha Beach reserve, that reserve is within the Omaha Beach Reserve (No 13) so the walkway reserves end at the boundary of the esplanade reserve. The walkways contain no significant ecological or biodiversity areas, or geological and landscape features, and there are no wetland ecosystems present. There are no known hazards or constraints and the walkways inland of the esplanade reserve and on the higher ground west of the beach are not subject to coastal hazard.

2. For each reserve statement of values and management issues and intentions.

Page 1: Delete from list of values: Cultural values, Significant ecological and biodiversity areas, geological and landscape features. Amend ecosystem values by deleting “and wetland”.

Page 2:

- (a) Delete entire statement headed “Cultural Values”
- (b) Insert under “Recreation Values” – walking, jogging, cycling
- (c) Delete entire statement headed “Natural Values”
- (d) Amend statement headed “Other Information”, deleting 1st bullet point.
- (e) Amend statement under the heading “Management Issues” to read:
Local access ways in Omaha are an important part of the local park network; providing pedestrian access to local streets within the residential settlement, to the beach and to reserves in the area. Many of the accessways also provide underground services for the local catchment. Recognised pest plants are present. Unauthorised pruning and sometimes major limb removal by adjoining property owners is a long-standing issue.

(f) Amend the statement under “Management Intentions” to read:

Maintain local accessways and the reserve for street, beach and park connectivity, for underground services, and as open space for informal recreation, native habitat and wildlife. Remove pest plants and control animal pests. Prevent unauthorised pruning, limb removal and poisoning of vegetation, particularly indigenous species.

Reserve numbered 3 – Dune Walkway

1. Amendment of the listed titles included within the Dune Walkway Reserve, by transferring land areas from the Omaha Beach Reserve (as referred to below, better named Omaha Shorebirds Reserve) (numbered 13) is required. With regard to the Dune Walkway Reserve, the titles listed on page 1 of the Omaha Beach Reserve management plan numbered 8 – 20 (all of which are identified as Local purpose (esplanade) reserve) should be transferred to the Dune Walkway Reserve, as the Omaha Beach Reserve should have included in it the land areas which are part of the Omaha shorebirds roosting and nesting/breeding areas, but not esplanade reserve areas south of that.

2. Delete from Heritage values “structures, gardens and trees”

3. Delete from the statement of Cultural Values “Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated.”

4. Amend Recreation Values, deleting “no information for this section” and adding: “Walking Jogging, informal recreation”.

5. Amend Heritage Values by deleting “no information for this section” and adding: “refer statement of Cultural values”.

6. Amend “Other Information”: (a) delete 1st bullet point; amend 2nd bullet point to read: “There is a proposal to create an Omaha to Tawharanui coastal walkway (reference: Rodney Greenways Paths and Trails Plan (Puhoi to Pakiri)). The proposed route passes through the southern part of the reserve.”

7. Amend all references to “park” or “parkland” to “reserve”.

Reserve numbered 5 –Excelsior Way Reserve

1. Delete the words “and wetland” from the list of Natural Values.

2. Delete the general statement of Cultural Values.

3. Under Recreation Values delete “no information for this section”, and insert: “Walking, jogging and cycling, informal recreation, children’s Play space.”

4. Delete the 1st bullet point under “Other Information”.

5. Add under Management Intentions “2. Maintain and where appropriate improve the playground equipment”, and “3. Maintain an active program of removal of kikuyu and other invasive exotic species from within the indigenous vegetation established on the dune formation.”

Reserve numbered 6 – Golf Course Reserve

1. The draft “management intentions” acknowledges the land is not classified under the Reserves Act 1977. The Omaha Beach Golf Club golf course was established in 2 stages as part of the development of the Omaha North and then the Omaha South residential coastal settlement. In both cases the land was privately owned when developed as a golf course and subsequently vested in the (then) Rodney District Council and immediately leased to the golf club on a long-term lease at a nominal rental in recognition of the established land-use, and that the entire cost of establishment of the golf course, and all responsibility for the ongoing maintenance and improvement of the course would fall on the golf club, as provided for in the lease agreement. A new licence agreement for the same 30-year term as the original (10 years and 2 rights of renewal) at a nominal rental was agreed in 2019. The land has never been classified as a reserve nor will it ever be while it remains a golf course. It is legally and factually incorrect to refer to the golf course as the “Golf Course Reserve”. Nor is it correct to refer to it as a park or parkland. It does not meet the definition of Park as found in the definitions section in the Appendix to the draft Plan. It is not managed by the Council as a park – in fact the Council performs no management functions on or in relation to the land.

2. There is no legal or factual basis for proposing a reserve management plan apply to the Omaha Beach Golf Course. The entire section which refers to the “Golf Course Reserve” must be deleted. Refer also to section 1 of the feedback/submission, paragraph 5.

3. For completeness, and without derogating from the request for the deletion of the entire section addressing the so-called “Golf Course Reserve”, it is noted:

(a) the golf course is used outside the time periods it is being used for golf by locals for walking. Contrary to the statement in “Other Information” there is no proposal to create an Omaha Wetlands Walk within the course. The reference to the Rodney Greenways Paths and Trails Plan is outdated. The updated walkway plan for Omaha identifies a walkway using the new shared path constructed along Omaha Drive, the existing walkway along Mangatawhiri Road with a linkage at the southern end to the proposed coastal walkway that would extend to the Tawharanui Regional Park.

(b) while it is not relevant, it is noted that golfers do not need to walk across multiple roads to access the golf course. There is one crossing on Broadlands Drive between the northern and southern parts of the course.

(c) there are isolated specimens of NZ kauri in 2 locations on the course. Neither location is accessible to the public, nor are they in a location where golfing activity takes place. Only pest control work would take place near these isolated specimens. There is no requirement for “appropriate hygiene measures”.

(d) a licence in favour of the Omaha Beach Golf Club is not “contemplated” – it was approved by the RLB in 2019.

Reserve numbered 7 – Ida Way – Rita Way Reserve

1. An extensive series of walkways were created in the 1970s development of Omaha Beach North, connecting streets, in some instances to reserves, and in most (but not all) cases including access to Omaha Beach. The entire spit area (by reference to aerial photographs taken at the time of development) was extensively modified to create the subdivision. There are no known recorded locations or areas of cultural significance to Māori or having archaeological values within the Omaha North residential settlement. The walkways comprise formed concrete paths with grass berms or margins to adjoining residential sections and with tree and shrub planting –indigenous and exotic species. While diagrams show the walkways extending into the Omaha Beach reserve, that reserve is within the Omaha Beach Reserve (No 13) so the walkway reserves end at the boundary of the esplanade reserve. The walkways contain no significant ecological or biodiversity areas, or geological and landscape features, and there are no wetland ecosystems present. There are no known hazards or constraints and the walkways inland of the esplanade reserve and on the higher ground west of the beach are not subject to coastal hazard.

2. In the reserve statement of values and management issues and intentions.

Page 1: Delete from list of values: Cultural values, Significant ecological and biodiversity areas, geological and landscape features. Amend ecosystem values by deleting “and wetland”.

Page 2:

- (f) Delete entire statement headed “Cultural Values”
- (g) Insert under “Recreation Values” – walking, jogging, cycling
- (h) Delete entire statement headed “Natural Values”
- (i) Amend statement headed “Other Information”, deleting 1st bullet point.
- (j) Amend statement under the heading “Management Issues” to read:
Local access ways in Omaha are an important part of the local park network; providing pedestrian access to local streets within the residential settlement, to the beach and to reserves in the area. Many of the accessways also provide underground services for the local catchment. Recognised pest plants are present. Unauthorised pruning and sometimes major limb removal by adjoining property owners is a long-standing issue.

(f) Amend the statement under “Management Intentions” to read:

Maintain local accessways and the reserve for street, beach and park connectivity, for underground services, and as open space for informal recreation, native habitat and wildlife. Remove pest plants and control animal pests. Prevent unauthorised pruning, limb removal and poisoning of vegetation, particularly indigenous species.

Reserve numbered 8 – Jane Gifford –Meiklejohn Walkway Reserve

1. An extensive series of walkways were created in the 1970s development of Omaha Beach North, connecting streets, in some instances to reserves, and in most (but not all) cases including access to Omaha Beach. The entire spit area (by reference to aerial photographs taken at the time of development) was extensively modified to create the subdivision. There

are no known recorded locations or areas of cultural significance to Māori or having archaeological values within the Omaha North residential settlement. The walkways comprise formed concrete paths with grass berms or margins to adjoining residential sections and with tree and shrub planting –indigenous and exotic species. While diagrams show the walkways extending into the Omaha Beach reserve, that reserve is within the Omaha Beach Reserve (No 13) so the walkway reserves end at the boundary of the esplanade reserve. The walkways contain no significant ecological or biodiversity areas, or geological and landscape features, and there are no wetland ecosystems present. There are no known hazards or constraints and the walkways inland of the esplanade reserve and on the higher ground west of the beach are not subject to coastal hazard.

2. In the reserve statement of values and management issues and intentions.

Page 1: Delete from list of values: Cultural values, Significant ecological and biodiversity areas, geological and landscape features. Amend ecosystem values by deleting “and wetland”.

Page 2:

- (k) Delete entire statement headed “Cultural Values”
- (l) Insert under “Recreation Values” – walking, jogging, cycling
- (m) Delete entire statement headed “Natural Values”
- (n) Amend statement headed “Other Information”, deleting 1st bullet point.
- (o) Amend statement under the heading “Management Issues” to read:
Local access ways in Omaha are an important part of the local park network; providing pedestrian access to local streets within the residential settlement, to the beach and to reserves in the area. Many of the accessways also provide underground services for the local catchment. Recognised pest plants are present. Unauthorised pruning and sometimes major limb removal by adjoining property owners is a long-standing issue. The area classified as recreation reserve provides a stormwater detention area in high rainfall events, and access can be restricted or prevented by floodwaters depending on the intensity and duration of the rainfall event.

- (f) Amend the statement under “Management Intentions” to read:

Maintain local accessways and the reserve for street, beach and park connectivity, for underground services, and as open space for informal recreation, native habitat and wildlife. Remove pest plants and control animal pests. Prevent unauthorised pruning, limb removal and poisoning of vegetation, particularly indigenous species. Recognise that part of the reserve is subject to inundation in high intensity rainfall events, and provides a stormwater detention function, so regular maintenance and where necessary improvement of stormwater infrastructure is required.

Reserve numbered 9 –Kewai Street Reserve

1. Delete from list of values: Mapping Feature Management Focus Area – Informal recreation

2. (a) Delete the sections headed Cultural Values, Natural Values and Heritage Values.

(b) Amend the section headed Recreation Values by deleting “no information for the section” and inserting “walking”

(c) Delete the headings Natural Values and Heritage Values as no information is included.

(d) Amend the section headed Management Issues to read: “The reserve has an important drainage function for the surrounding catchment. Maintenance of the stormwater infrastructure and wetland vegetation within the reserve is an ongoing requirement.”

(e) Under the heading Management Intentions delete “no information for the section” and insert: “ regular maintenance and where necessary improvement/upgrading of stormwater infrastructure is required.”

Reserve numbered 10 – Kokopu Street Reserve

1. Delete from list of values: Cultural values, Heritage values, and Mapping features.

2. (a) Delete the section headed Cultural Values (all cultural sites (middens) at Omaha Beach South were identified in consultation with iwi, located as part of the subdivision survey, and the presence of the cultural site is identified on the titles, and where these are located).

(b) Under the heading Recreation Values delete “no information for this section” and insert “walking, jogging and cycling”

(c) Under the heading Other Information amend the first bullet point to read “The reserve has an important stormwater function for the surrounding catchment”; delete the 2nd bullet point.

(d) Under the heading Management Issues replace the word “park” with “reserve” and delete the words “especially when local roads are busy”. Add “Recognise that part of the reserve has an important stormwater detention and stormwater quality function”.

(e) Under the heading Management Intentions replace the existing wording with: “1. Maintain local accessways and the reserve for street, beach and park connectivity, for underground services, and as open space for informal recreation, native habitat and wildlife. Remove pest plants and control animal pests. Prevent unauthorised pruning, limb removal and poisoning of vegetation, particularly indigenous species. 2. Recognise that part of the reserve has an important stormwater function, so regular maintenance and where necessary improvement of stormwater infrastructure and wetland vegetation is required.”

Reserve numbered 11 –Manuhiri Reserve

1. Delete from the list of values: “Significant ecological and biodiversity areas”, amend 3rd in the list of Natural values to read “Reserve that is adjacent to the coast”, delete “Geological and landscape features”.

2. (a) Under the heading Cultural Values delete the general statement as to cultural values and replace with: “The Omaha South reserve network contains identified cultural sites and

pouwhenua, 1 of which is located in this reserve at the location of an identified cultural site.”

(b) Under the heading Recreation Values change the wording to read “walking, jogging and cycling, informal recreation (children’s playground and tennis courts).”

(c) Under the heading Natural Values delete the 1st and 2nd bullet points.

(d) Under the heading Heritage Values replace “no information for this section” with “Identified cultural/ancestral site, and 1 of 5 pouwhenua located on the Omaha South Foreshore is within this reserve.”

(e) Under the heading Other Information replace the words “park” and “parkland” with “reserve”.

(f) Under the heading Management Issues replace the word “park” with “reserve” and delete the words “especially when local roads are busy”.

(g) Under the heading Management Issues replace existing wording with: “Maintain local accessways and the reserve for street, beach and park connectivity, for underground services, and as open space for informal recreation, native habitat and wildlife. Remove pest plants and control animal pests. Prevent unauthorised pruning, limb removal and poisoning of vegetation, particularly indigenous species. In conjunction with the OBRS, maintain and where appropriate improve the existing children’s playground and tennis courts.”

(h) under the heading Leases and Licences delete existing wording and replace with: “The tennis courts are subject to an existing lease to the OBRS”.

Reserve numbered 12 – Omaha Beach Boat Launching & Wharf Reserve

1. Delete from the List of values: Cultural values and Natural values.

2. Add under Recreation values “Car and trailer parking associated with boating activity and the use of the boat ramp and wharf. Base for waka-ama activities and storage. Toilet block.”

3. Delete the entire statements under Cultural Values, Natural Values, Heritage Values and Other Information.

4. Under Recreation Values delete “no information for this section” and replace with: “Boating activities, boat trailer and car parking, waka-ama activities and waka-ama storage, public toilet facilities.”

5. Under Management Intentions replace paragraph 2 with: “In partnership with the OBC and the Omaha community improve the infrastructure and other facilities on the reserve to recognise and provide for increasing numbers of boats and people engaged in marine - related recreation. Complete agreed upgrade/improvements to the parking area.”

Reserve numbered 13 – Omaha Beach Reserve

1. Rename this reserve “**Omaha Shorebirds Reserve**”. This will recognise the classification of land within the reserve as wildlife protection, and that the primary purpose and function of the reserve is to provide a shorebirds sanctuary.
2. Amend the land areas (titles) that comprise this reserve. By reference to the map of the reserve area, those titles numbered 8 – 20 should be re-located into the Dune Walkway Reserve (reserve numbered 3). Additionally, land area numbered 1 (Section 3 SO 524772 – Local Purpose (wildlife protection) reserve) should be re-located from the Whangateau Harbour Esplanade Reserve (numbered 23) to this reserve.
3. Remove from the List of values reference to Wahi tupuna values, and historic site values.
4. Remove the entire statement under Cultural Values.
5. Replace throughout the statement of values the words “park” or “parkland” with “reserve”.
6. Delete the 4th and 7th bullet points under Other Information.
7. Add a new paragraph 5 to Management Intentions as follows: “Secure the necessary consents/authorisations for and complete construction of an extension to the predator fence so that it extends below the LWM in the Whangateau Harbour.”
8. Delete the statement under Leases and Licences.

Reserve numbered 13 – Omaha Golf Course Bush

1. Rename this reserve “**North Omaha –Taniko Wetland Reserve**”. The golf course is not a reserve, or a park. (Refer Section 1 paragraph 5). This area of Kahikatea-Pukatea swamp forest is part of the “Omaha Sequence” biodiversity focus area. (Refer <https://www.tiakitamakimakaurau.nz/discover-tamaki-makaurau/learn-about-your-area/bfa-omaha-sequence/>) It is identified (the entire Omaha Sequence north and south of Broadlands Drive) on the Auckland Council Conservation Auckland website as one of the largest and most important swamp forests remnants in Tamaki Makaurau.
2. *This reserve is wrongly classified as a Scenic Reserve under s 19 (1) (b).* The other part of the Omaha Sequence south of Broadlands Drive is a reserve owned and administered by the Department of Conservation as a Scientific Reserve (s21 (1)), as this northern part of the Omaha Sequence ought to be. This correctly identifies the regional and national significance of this swamp forest and its intact vegetation sequence. This aligns with the stated purpose of a scientific reserve: “protecting and preserving in perpetuity for scientific study, research, education, and the benefit of the country, ecological associations, plant or animal communities, types of soil, geomorphological phenomena, and like matters of special interest.”
3. Delete from the List of values associated with the park: Recreation values. The proposition that this regionally significant swamp forest remnant should be available for recreation of any form (and its present classification is a scenic reserve, where free entry and access by the public is provided for in s19) amounts to a failure to recognise the

significance of the vegetation sequence and its vulnerability to the adverse effects of its use for any form of recreational activity. At a practical level, access is not available from the golf course (nor should it be).

4. Delete the statement under Cultural Values. Delete reference to Recreation Values.

5. Under Natural Values revise the 1st bullet point to read: “part of the Omaha Sequence biodiversity focus area, and the northern part of one of the largest and most important swamp forest remnants in Tamaki Makaurau.”

6. Delete the 1st 2nd bullet points under Other Information. The reference to a proposal for an Omaha Wetlands Walk is to an out-of-date walkway proposal. There is now no proposal under the revised Rodney Greenways Plan (Puhoi to Pakiri) for a walkway on the golf course or for that matter in or on the edges of this swamp forest.

7. Replace the words “park” or “parkland” with “reserve”.

8. Under Management Issues delete “no known issues” with “pest plants and animals impacting on the swamp forest ecological and biodiversity values”.

9. A 2015 report by Wildlands Consultants commissioned by Watercare entitled: “Ecological assessment of the Omaha –Taniko Wetland Complex, at Omaha” states:

The kahikatea swamp forest is the largest and best remaining example of this habitat type in the Auckland Ecological Region. The wetland complex as a whole is also the best and most extensive example of an ecological sequence from terrestrial to estuarine habitats in both the Auckland Ecological Region and nationally. (Page 3)

The report identified the forest north of Broadlands Drive as part of the kahikatea forest sequence within the swamp forest. The following 2 paragraphs identify the vegetation sequence and the environmental pest plants present in this part of the forest:

North of Broadlands Drive, the forest is dominated by mature kahikatea with frequent puriri (*Vitex lucens*), and occasional totara and tī kōuka (*Cordyline australis*). Along the eastern edge of the forest, the foliage on upper branches exposed to the east was often brown (Appendix 4: Plate 2). This foliage death was not seen on the western, inland edge of the forest, and is not adjacent to an area affected by the discharge or recent housing developments. As such the most likely cause of this foliage death is salt spray. In this area of the kahikatea forest, the sub-canopy comprises frequent nīkau (*Rhopalostylis sapida*), kiekie (*Freycinetia banksii*), and kaeao (supplejack: *Ripogonum scandens*), with kiekie and tupari-maunga (*Gahnia xanthocarpa*) in the understorey and scattered coastal karamū (*Coprosma macrocarpa* subsp. *minor*). Exotic plants are largely restricted to the forest margins.

Environmental pest plants present on the northern edge of Broadlands Drive include agapanthus (*Agapanthus praecox*) and tuber ladder fern (*Nephrolepis cordifolia*). On the western, northern, and eastern edges scattered exotic trees include sheoak (*Casuarina cunninghamiana*), Sydney golden wattle (*Acacia longifolia*), brush wattle (*Paraserianthes lophantha*), coastal banksia (*Banksia integrifolia*), Moreton Bay fig (*Ficus macrophylla*), and Norfolk Island hibiscus tree (*Lagunaria patersonia* subsp. *patersonia*). (Page 4)

This information should form the basis for identification of Management Issues and Management Intentions.

10. Delete the wording under Management Intentions (note there is no record of kauri being present in this reserve) and replace with: “Maintain protect and enhance this regionally and nationally significant swamp forest remnant. Develop a plan and action program for environmental pest plant and animal control and, in conjunction with the community, maintain an active regime of pest plant and pest animal removal.”

11. Delete reference to Leases and Licences.

Reserve numbered 15 – Omaha Reserve

1. This land area on which are located the Omaha Community Centre building, the Omaha Bowling Club, the Omaha Tennis Club, and a part of the Omaha Beach Golf Club facilities and golf course, was once called the Omaha Reserve, and was classified as a Local Purpose Reserve. The Council completed the process of removing that classification in 2017. All the land is leased or subject to a license agreement with the 3 clubs apart from the Community Centre and its curtilage which is leased to the OBC.

2. Council-owned land not classified as a reserve under the Act should not (and legally cannot) be included in the reserve management plan process. Refer Section 1, paragraph 5 of this feedback/submission.

3. The entire proposed management plan for this land should be deleted from Volume 2.

Reserve numbered 16 – Omaha South Quarry Reserve

1. Delete from the List of Cultural values Wahi tupuna values, and Heritage values.

2. Delete the statement under Cultural Values.

3. Under Recreation Values delete “no information for this section” and replace with: “walking, jogging, cycling, informal recreation”.

4. Delete Heritage Values.

5. Delete the 2nd and 3rd bullet points under Other Information. Add a new bullet point: “The reserve includes a car park for park users.”

6. Under Management Intentions, delete the 2nd sentence, Paragraph 1.

7. Replace the words “park” or “parkland” with “reserve”.

Reserve numbered 17 – Omaha South Quarry Track

1. Delete the entire section under Cultural Values, and the 2nd bullet point under Other Information.

2. Amend Recreation Values by deleting “no information for this section” and inserting: “walking, jogging, cycling and informal recreation”.

3. Under Management Issues add a 2nd bullet point: “Existing walkway is subject to stormwater inundation, affecting the use of this popular walking and jogging path.”

4. Under Management Intentions add a new paragraph 2: “Upgrade the existing walkway to boardwalk where presently inundated by stormwater.”

Reserve numbered 18 – Pukemateko Reserve Omaha South

1. Delete Cultural Values section.
2. Amend Recreation Values by deleting “no information for this section, and replacing with “walking, jogging, cycling, playground, tennis courts and car parking for park and beach users.”
3. Amend Natural Values by deletion of the 4th bullet point.
4. Under Other Information delete the 1st bullet point.
5. Under Management Issues amend in the 1st bullet point the 2nd sentence to read: “Pathways in the reserve are concrete and boardwalk.”
6. Under Management Intentions delete existing wording in paragraph 4 and replace with: “Maintain and enhance existing paths and boardwalks, playground equipment and other facilities and car parking”. Add new paragraph 5: “Maintain stormwater drainage and treatment functions through maintenance repair and where necessary upgrading of infrastructure and wetland vegetation.”
7. Amend Leases and Licences by deleting the existing wording and replacing with: “Existing tennis courts are leased to and managed by the OBRS.”

Reserve numbered 19 –Rahui Te Kiri Reserve

1. Delete from the List of values – Natural values reference to Significant ecological and biodiversity areas and to Geological and landscape features.
2. Under Recreation Values delete “No information for the section”, and replace with “Walking, jogging, cycling and informal recreation.”
3. Under Natural Values delete the 3rd bullet point (dune vegetation is not present).
4. Under Other Information, delete the 1st bullet point. Add to the 2nd bullet point “Sites of cultural value to Maori (middens) are present within this reserve. The locations are recorded on the land title.”
5. Under Management Intentions amend paragraph 1 to read: “Take into account flood prone nature of reserve when undertaking reserve development.” Delete existing wording in paragraph 2 and replace with “Protect and maintain cultural sites (midden)”.

Reserve numbered 20 – Rita Way –Excelsior Way – Lagoon Way Reserve

1. In the List of values, Natural values delete the words “and wetland”.
2. Delete the entire sections under Cultural Values, Heritage Values and Other Information.
3. Under Recreation Values delete “no information for this section”, and replace with “Walking, jogging, cycling, informal recreation.”

4. Under Natural Values delete “no information for this section and replace with “established mature indigenous vegetation (pohutukawa)”.
5. Replace throughout the words “park” and “parkland” with “reserve”.
6. Under Management Issues, amend the 2nd bullet point to read: “Local access ways in Omaha are an important part of the local park network; providing pedestrian access to local streets within the residential settlement, to the beach and to reserves in the area. Many of the accessways also provide underground services for the local catchment. Recognised pest plants are present. Unauthorised pruning and sometimes major limb removal by adjoining property owners is a long-standing issue”.
7. Under Management Intentions, amend paragraph 2 to read: “Maintain local accessways and the reserve for street, beach and park connectivity, for underground services, and as open space for informal recreation, native habitat and wildlife. Remove pest plants and control animal pests. Prevent unauthorised pruning, limb removal and poisoning of vegetation, particularly indigenous species”.

Reserve numbered 22 –Tuna Place Reserve

1. Amend Recreation Values by deleting “no information for this section” and replacing with “walking, jogging, cycling, informal recreation, playground and tennis courts.”
2. Under Natural Values delete 3rd bullet point.
3. Under Heritage Values delete “no information for this section and replace with “The reserve contains sites of cultural value to Maori (middens). The locations are recorded on the land title numbered 2.”
4. Under Management Issues delete existing 2 bullet points and replace with: “Part of the reserve (near Mangatawhiri Rd) has a stormwater function and stormwater infrastructure needs maintenance and repair (and upgrading if necessary)”.
5. Under Management Intentions amend paragraph 3 to read: “Take into account the stormwater function of part of the reserve and protect, maintain and where necessary repair or improve the stormwater infrastructure.” Add as paragraph 4: “Maintain and where necessary repair or upgrade the children’s playground facility.”
6. Under Leases and Licences delete existing wording and replace with: “The tennis courts are leased to the OBRS and are managed and maintained by the Society.”

Reserve numbered 23 –Whangateau Harbour Esplanade Reserve

1. Remove from the list of land areas land area 1 (Section 3 SO 524772 classified as Local purpose (wildlife protection) reserve). As stated in the feedback/submission on Reserve numbered 13, this land is within the Omaha Shorebirds Sanctuary and should be part of the land within that reserve.

2. From the List of values, delete all of the listed Natural values (only land area 1 which is part of the Omaha Shorebirds Sanctuary and should be removed from this reserve area (refer paragraph 1 above) has significant ecological and biodiversity areas.
3. Under Recreation Values delete “no information for this section” and replace with: “Water access for boating and swimming, walking and informal recreation”.
4. Under Other Information, delete the 1st 2nd 4th and 6th bullet points.
5. Under Management Issues, amend the 1st bullet point to read: “Protect and enhance the harbour edge to manage on-going erosion, including a program of establishing and maintaining riparian planting.”
6. Under Management Intentions amend paragraph 2 to read: “Carry out as necessary weed and animal pest control on the dunes and along the harbour frontage, and support community initiatives in this necessary work. Amend Paragraph 3 by deleting the words: “if possible”. Delete Paragraph 4.

Reserve numbered 24 – William Fraser Reserve

1. Delete from the List of values, Cultural Values and Heritage Values, and amend the list of Natural values by deleting the words “and wetland”.
2. Delete the entire section under Cultural Values.
3. Under Recreation Values delete “no information for this section”, and replace with: “walking, informal recreation, children’s playground, surf lifesaving facilities and activities.”
4. Under Other Information delete the 1st and 2nd bullet points. Amend the 3rd bullet point to read: “The dune foreshore area of the reserve is vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time this could impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities.” Add a further bullet point “The reserve is an important location for public toilet and changing facilities.”
5. Under Management Issues add a further bullet point: “Maintaining and where necessary improving existing recreation facilities (playground and picnicking facilities) and public toilet and changing facilities.”
6. Under Management Intentions amend paragraph 5 to read “Investigate opportunities to further improve facilities in the park with the OBC and the community. Add a new paragraph 6 to read: “Maintain and repair, and where necessary improve the existing recreation facilities and public toilet and changing facilities.”

Help shape the future of Rodney's local parks!

Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan is now open for feedback!

Feedback must be received in writing by **5pm on Monday 15 August 2022**

Rodney Local Board has prepared a management plan for all local parks and reserves in the local board area that they have decision-making responsibility for. The draft plan covers 338 parks and over 1,400 hectares of land in the Rodney Local Board area excluding the nine regional parks and Department of Conservation managed land.

The Rodney Local Parks Management Plan is being prepared according to the Reserves Act 1977 and has a policy rather than an operational focus. It aims to guide day-to-day management in local parks in a way that reflects the values of mana whenua and the community.

This is your opportunity to provide ideas and suggestions on how you would like to see our local parks protected, used and managed over the next ten years. A submission is your chance to tell us what you think of the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan. You might wish to comment on a topic of interest to you or an individual park, or a mix of these.

We encourage you to give feedback online at akhaveyoursay.nz, or you can:

Scan and email your completed form to:
rodneylpmp@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

Post your completed form to:
Rodney Local Parks Management Plan
Auckland Council
Private Bag 92300, Victoria Street West
Auckland, 1142

Hearings

Let us know if you want to speak to your submission at a Hearing. Hearings are likely to take place in November 2022. We will contact you at least 10 working days prior to the hearing date to let you know when and where this will take place.

Do you wish to speak about your submission at a hearing?



Yes



No

If yes, please provide an email and/or phone number so we can contact you about this:

Your details

Your name and feedback will be included in public documents. All other personal details will be kept private.

First name: Geoff

Last name: Smith

Email address or postal address: [REDACTED]

Your local board: Rodney

Is your feedback on behalf of an organisation or business? (If yes, this confirms you have authority to submit on the organisation's behalf)

☒ Yes

☐ No

Name of organisation/business: Omaha Beach Golf Club (Inc)(OBGC)

Important privacy information

The personal information that you provide in this form will be held and protected by Auckland Council in accordance with our privacy policy (available at aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/privacy and at our libraries and service centres) and with the Privacy Act 1993. The privacy policy explains how we can use and share your personal information in relation to any interaction you have with the council, and how you can access and correct that information. You should familiarise yourself with this policy before submitting this form.

These questions are optional but will help us understand which groups of the community are engaging with us.

What gender are you?

☐ Male

☐ Female

☐ Another gender (please specify):

What age group do you belong to?

☐

☐ Under 15

☐ 15-17

☐ 18-24

☐ 25-34

☐ 35-44

☐ 45-54

☐ 55-64

☐ 65-74

☐ 75+

Which ethnic group(s) do you feel you belong to? (Please select as many as apply)

☐

☐ Pākehā/NZ European

☐ Other European

☐ Māori

☐ Cook Islands Māori

☐ Samoan

☐ Tongan

☐ Indian

☐ Chinese

☐ Southeast Asian

Other (please specify):

Would you like to subscribe to any of the following (tick all that apply):

☐

☐ People's Panel – to take part in council surveys

☐

☐ Our Auckland – your weekly guide to what's happening in Auckland

☐

☐ Auckland Conversations - free public events, offering ideas, inspiration and action for world-class cities

You can also visit AK Have Your Say at akhaveyoursay.nz to find out about, or register to receive regular updates on, consultation activities happening across Auckland

Your feedback (all questions are optional)

1. Overall, what is your opinion of the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan?

- ☐ Strongly support
- ☐ Mostly support
- ☒ Do not support
- ☐ Other
- ☐ I don't know

Tell us why

1 OBGC do not agree with the preparation of 1 management plan for all local parks and reserves in the RLB area. This approach is contrary to the required procedure in s 41 of the Reserves Act 1977 (the Act).

2. The OBGC supports the feedback/submission of the Omaha Residents Association, the OBC. The draft Plan is too complicated, too generalised, and too complex for use by the public and community organisations and groups who have an interest in the reserves in their local area. The management plans need to be concise, accurate and set out for individual reserves in clear plain English a statement of management objectives and intended outcomes. OBGC will include in this submission commentary on the individual "management plans" for the "reserves" Nos 6 & 15 at Omaha and its request for their deletion from the management plan process.

3. As required by s41 of the Act, a management plan must be prepared for *each reserve* under the Council's control, management or administration (s41(1), and the management plan "shall provide for and ensure the use, enjoyment, maintenance, protection, and preservation, as the case may require, and, to the extent that the administering body's resources permit, the development, as appropriate, of the reserve for the purposes for which it is classified..." (s41 (3)). The statutory requirements are not complied with by the draft Plan.

4. Council-owned land not classified as a reserve under the Act should not (and legally cannot) be included in the reserve management plan process. Management plans are prepared for reserves under the control management or administration of the Council under the Reserves Act 1977. The draft Plan attempts to include land described as "held under the LGA" in the reserve management plan process. Any draft management plans for land not held by the Council as reserve should be deleted.

5. At Omaha, this requires deletion of the draft management plans for what is described as "Golf Course Reserve" (No 6), and what is described as "Omaha Reserve" (No15). The draft Plan attempts to describe these areas as "park" or "parkland" when they are not.

6. The land wrongly described as Golf Course Reserve *is not a park – it is a golf course* with a current 10x10x10 (approved 2019) licence in favour of the Omaha Beach Golf Club. The land wrongly described as Omaha Reserve (which it was until the council uplifted the reserve status in 2017) is not a park – land areas within this former reserve are leased to OBC (the Community Centre building and its curtilage), the Omaha Bowling Club, the Omaha Tennis Club and to the OBGC.

7. Further, the attempt to define these areas as "park" is contrary to the definition of "Park" in the definitions section of the draft Plan which refers to land held under the LGA "that is managed by Council as park" – which is not the case at Omaha. The Council has no park management function.

8.. **General policies** as set out in Volume 1 are not appropriate, are unlawful, but equally and importantly create an unworkable unwieldy "management plan" when applied to individual reserves. What is in Volume 1 may have a place in a policy document which guides decisions on establishing reserves or changing classification of reserves. This is not the equivalent process to preparation of the Auckland Unitary Plan with its regional objectives and policies, and district objectives policies and rules. Once a reserve is approved for classification through the Reserves Act process, the subsequent delivery by the administering body of a Management Plan is a process individual to each reserve.

9. For the same reasons, the draft proposed "**authorisation policies**" are opposed. All the matters referred to are already dealt with through other procedures, statutory requirements, bylaw provisions, or existing Board policy. Again, the problem is expanding the process well beyond what is required by reference to s41 of the Act.

2. Please indicate whether you support the general policies in the plan or not, and why

Please refer to Volume 1 of the draft management plan to read the general policies.

	General policy (section number in draft plan)	Strongly support	Mostly support	Do not support	Other	I don't know
1.	Access and parking (11.1)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
2.	Buildings (11.2)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
3.	Climate change and natural hazards (11.3)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
4.	Unmanned aerial vehicles (including drones) (11.4)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
5.	Encroachments (11.5)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
6.	Geological and landscape features (11.6)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
7.	Historic and cultural heritage (11.7)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
8.	Mana whenua and Māori outcomes (11.8)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
9.	Park development (11.9)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
10.	Park and park feature naming (11.10)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
11.	Partnering and volunteering (11.11)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
12.	Recreational use and enjoyment (11.12)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>

13.	Signs, information and interpretation (11.13)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
14.	Trees, plants and animals (11.14)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
15.	Water (11.15)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>

Tell us why

OBGC supports the submission of the OBC on this.

3. Please indicate whether you support the authorisation policies in the plan or not, and why

Please refer to Volume 1 of the draft management plan to read the authorisation policies.

	Authorisation policy (section number in draft plan)	Strongly support	Mostly support	Do not support	Other	I don't know
1.	Activities requiring landowner authorisation (12.1)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
2.	Commercial activities (12.2)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
3.	Community leases and licences (12.3)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
4.	Events and activation (12.4)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
5.	Overnight accommodation (12.5)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
6.	Plaques and memorials and the scattering of ashes (12.6)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
7.	Public and private utilities (12.7)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>

Tell us why

OBGC supports the submission of the OBC on this.

4. If you would like to give feedback on individual park(s) please use the section below.

Please refer to Volume 2 of the draft management plan to view management intentions for individual parks.

If you need more space, you can copy/attach extra pages. Please include your name on each page and tell us which park you are giving feedback on.

Name of park: Golf Course Reserve (No6)

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly support

☐

Mostly support

☐

Do not support

☒

Other

☐

I don't know

☐

Tell us why:

See
Attachment A

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

Name of park: Omaha Reserve (No 15)

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly support

☐

Mostly support

☐

Do not support

☒

Other

☐

I don't know

☐

Tell us why:

See
Attachment A

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

Name of park: Omaha Golf Course
Bush (No 14)

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly support
☐

Mostly support
☐

Do not support
☒

Other
☐

I don't know
☐

Tell us why:

OBGC supports and adopts the submission of the OBC in respect of this reserve.

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

Need more room? You can attach extra pages. Please include your name on each additional page.

Omaha Beach Golf Club (Inc) – feedback/submission to the Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan

Attachment A – Feedback on individual parks at Omaha

Note: feedback is referenced to the numbered reserves at Omaha (reference page 127, Volume 2)

Reserve numbered 6 – Golf Course Reserve

1. The draft “management intentions” acknowledges the land is not classified under the Reserves Act 1977. The Omaha Beach Golf Club golf course was established in 2 stages as part of the development of the Omaha North and then the Omaha South residential coastal settlement. In both cases the land was privately owned when developed as a golf course and subsequently vested in the (then) Rodney District Council and immediately leased to the golf club on a long-term lease at a nominal rental in recognition of the established land-use, and that the entire cost of establishment of the golf course, and all responsibility for the ongoing maintenance and improvement of the course would fall on the golf club, as provided for in the lease agreement. A new licence agreement for the same 30-year term as the original (10 years and 2 rights of renewal) at a nominal rental was agreed in 2019. The land has never been classified as a reserve nor will it ever be while it remains a golf course. It is legally and factually incorrect to refer to the golf course as the “Golf Course Reserve”. Nor is it correct to refer to it as a park or parkland. It does not meet the definition of Park as found in the definitions section in the Appendix to the draft Plan. It is not managed by the Council as a park – in fact the Council performs no management functions on or in relation to the land.

2. There is no legal or factual basis for proposing a reserve management plan apply to the Omaha Beach Golf Course. The entire section which refers to the “Golf Course Reserve” must be deleted. Refer also to section 1 of the feedback/submission, paragraphs 4, 5 & 6.

3. For completeness, and without derogating from the request for the deletion of the entire section addressing the so-called “Golf Course Reserve”, it is noted:

(a) the golf course is used outside the time periods it is being used for golf by locals for walking. Contrary to the statement in “Other Information” there is no proposal to create an Omaha Wetlands Walk within the course. The reference to the Rodney Greenways Paths and Trails Plan is outdated. The updated walkway plan for Omaha identifies a walkway using the new shared path constructed along Omaha Drive, the existing walkway along Mangatawhiri Road with a linkage at the southern end to the proposed coastal walkway that would extend to the Tawharanui Regional Park.

(b) while it is not relevant, it is noted that golfers do not need to walk across multiple roads to access the golf course. There is one crossing on Broadlands Drive between the northern and southern parts of the course.

(c) there are isolated specimens of NZ kauri in 2 locations on the course. Neither location is accessible to the public, nor are they in a location where golfing activity takes place. Only

pest control work would take place near these isolated specimens. There is no requirement for “appropriate hygiene measures”.

(d) a licence in favour of the Omaha Beach Golf Club is not “contemplated” – it was approved by the RLB in 2019.

Reserve numbered 15 – Omaha Reserve

1. This land area on which are located the Omaha Community Centre building, the Omaha Bowling Club, the Omaha Tennis Club, and a part of the Omaha Beach Golf Club facilities and golf course, was once called the Omaha Reserve, and was classified as a Local Purpose Reserve. The Council completed the process of removing that classification in 2017. All the land is leased or subject to a license agreement with the 3 clubs apart from the Community Centre and its curtilage which is leased to the OBC.

2. Council-owned land not classified as a reserve under the Act should not (and legally cannot) be included in the reserve management plan process. Refer Section 1, paragraphs 4, 5 & 6 of this feedback/submission.

3. The entire proposed management plan for this land should be deleted from Volume 2.

From: [chloe.lanigan](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Agree
Date: Friday, 12 August 2022 10:24:37 am

To Whom it May Concern,

I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of the Warkworth Rodeo arena, grounds and Pony Club.

Community spaces are supposed to address the needs of the community. There are hundreds of horse riders in Auckland and surrounds, but whereas cyclists, ball sports and walkers are provided for generously in greater Auckland, horse sports are often ignored, if not actively discouraged. Regional parks are increasing capacity for other activities without question, but the equestrian community almost always has to advocate for a space. Pony Clubs are being pushed out, farms are being subdivided, and roads are now often too dangerous to ride on. Private facilities are expensive to hire to the point of becoming prohibitive. Most of the few equestrian facilities and spaces left are out West or South, an hour float trip away for many, so a simple ride involves considerable time and cost. The Warkworth Rodeo and Pony Club provide a safe and accessible place for horse riders of all ages in our local Eastern area.

Don't take away this precious equestrian facility to become yet another soccer field or carpark. Please continue to allow local Rodney and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a place to ride.

Yours sincerely

Chloe lanigan

From: [Trish O'Callaghan](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: SUBMISSION
Date: Friday, 12 August 2022 10:29:02 am

SUBMISSION:

To Whom it May Concern,

I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of the Warkworth Rodeo arena, grounds and Pony Club.

Community spaces are supposed to address the needs of the community. There are hundreds of horse riders in Auckland and surrounds, but whereas cyclists, ball sports and walkers are provided for generously in greater Auckland, horse sports are often ignored, if not actively discouraged. Regional parks are increasing capacity for other activities without question, but the equestrian community almost always has to advocate for a space. Pony Clubs are being pushed out, farms are being subdivided, and roads are now often too dangerous to ride on. Private facilities are expensive to hire to the point of becoming prohibitive. Most of the few equestrian facilities and spaces left are out West or South, an hour float trip away for many, so a simple ride involves considerable time and cost. The Warkworth Rodeo and Pony Club provide a safe and accessible place for horse riders of all ages in our local Eastern area.

Don't take away this precious equestrian facility to become yet another soccer field or carpark. Please continue to allow local Rodney and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a place to ride.

Yours sincerely

Martyn Pitcher

Rodney

From: [Trish O'Callaghan](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: SUBMISSION
Date: Friday, 12 August 2022 10:29:02 am

SUBMISSION:

To Whom it May Concern,

I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of the Warkworth Rodeo arena, grounds and Pony Club.

Community spaces are supposed to address the needs of the community. There are hundreds of horse riders in Auckland and surrounds, but whereas cyclists, ball sports and walkers are provided for generously in greater Auckland, horse sports are often ignored, if not actively discouraged. Regional parks are increasing capacity for other activities without question, but the equestrian community almost always has to advocate for a space. Pony Clubs are being pushed out, farms are being subdivided, and roads are now often too dangerous to ride on. Private facilities are expensive to hire to the point of becoming prohibitive. Most of the few equestrian facilities and spaces left are out West or South, an hour float trip away for many, so a simple ride involves considerable time and cost. The Warkworth Rodeo and Pony Club provide a safe and accessible place for horse riders of all ages in our local Eastern area.

Don't take away this precious equestrian facility to become yet another soccer field or carpark. Please continue to allow local Rodney and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a place to ride.

Yours sincerely

Martyn Pitcher

Rodney

From: [Huia Minogue](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Warkworth Rodeo Arena & Pony Club
Date: Friday, 12 August 2022 10:47:19 am
Attachments: [image001.png](#)

To Whom it May Concern,

I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of the Warkworth Rodeo arena, grounds and Pony Club.

There are hundreds of horse riders in Auckland and surrounds, but horse sports are often ignored. Private facilities are expensive to hire to or too far away. The Warkworth Rodeo and Pony Club provide a safe and accessible place for horse riders of all ages in our local Eastern area, with a unique flavour.

Although rodeos face sometimes justified concerns, most of the events held in this arena are NOT rodeo, but various western riding, or cowboy challenge (obstacles and calmness) events that don't happen most other places.

Please continue to allow local Rodney and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a unique place to ride.

Cheers,

Huia



From: [Brett Illingworth](#)
To: [Sophie Kaur](#)
Subject: Fw: Warkworth Showgrounds submission
Date: Thursday, 11 August 2022 6:50:42 pm

Morning Kiri, I have spent the last hour trying to submit on the management plan on AC website. No luck so presume you can forward on to right place.

As chairman of the Warkworth Hockey Turf Charitable Trust I submit

The hockey Turf was established and opened in 2015 and has been a major success for hockey in Rodney. Civid has been difficult for all volunteers involved in Hockey and the running of the Turf. The Trust pays for all running and upkeep of our Turf e.g. Lighting-Turf repairs-cleaning ect unlike all other users of the park. We have approached most other users of the park and have been approached to use the Turf when hockey is not, but when they find out they have to pay they lose interest as they can get it free everywhere else on council parks.

Hockey took up the Lease at the Showgrounds on the understanding that the Field adjoining the Turf (western side) would be made available to Hockey to build Turf two when justified. With the growth in Warkworth it would seem that that may well become a reality .

We are concerned that all sports will increase and there will be demand for more field space. We think it is good management to keep all ball sports within the same area as it saves traveling to varied venues for the whole family to participate in sport. There are additional fields that have been formed by Council to future proof the Showgrounds, but are not being played upon as yet.

The giving of lease that could jeopardise the future of ball sports expansion on the grounds is of grave concern.

Additional land should be purchased in the local area to stop conflict of interest at the Showgrounds which is going to and is happening.

We are looking forward to the future developments at the Showgrounds and it is truly satisfying to see so many users and happy people.

Sincerely
Brett Illingworth

From: Sophie Kaur [REDACTED] on behalf of Rodney LPMP

Sent: Thursday, 11 August 2022 2:59 pm

To: [REDACTED]

Subject: RE: Warkworth Showgrounds submission

Hi Brett,

We have not received your submission yet. Did you email, post or submitted online?

Thanks,
Sophie

From: [REDACTED]

Sent: Thursday, 11 August 2022 1:13 pm

To: Rodney LPMP [REDACTED]

Subject: Warkworth Showgrounds submission

Att : Kiri,

Just to confirm you have received my submission from Warkworth Hockey Turf Charitable

Trust

Cheers Brett Illingworth

Can you candidate? You can. Visit voteauckland.co.nz.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: [Nadia Sakey](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Cc: [REDACTED]
Subject: Support Matakana Pony Club's continued use of Diamond Jubilee Park
Date: Friday, 12 August 2022 11:25:55 am

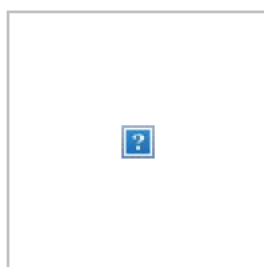
*Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Diamond Jubilee Park
Matakana
Rodney District*
To whom it may concern,

I am personally writing to support the continued use of Diamond Jubilee Park for the Matakana Pony Club. The club established in 1977 and have continued to thrive and grow its membership. Interestingly the membership has tripled in the last few years due to new arrivals in the area, families wishing to live a rural lifestyle. I am a fully qualified NZPCA coach for the club, all our coaches are qualified with NZPCA which, is the only qualification recognized Globally around the world, what this means is that we volunteer to support new and experienced families on their equestrian journey, wherever that may take them competitive or recreational. The Pony Clubs Association was developed out of a recognition for a strong need to develop good ethics, a recognized sporting code of conduct, animal welfare standards and responsible riding and ownership. The hidden curriculum of course, is community connection, mental health and confidence building for our kids in the outdoor space. So you see, its not just a sporting club thats fighting to keep the space to operate, its an essential community service that brings support, provides quality global standard coaching, animal welfare education and a sense of responsibility our kids can only get in this kind of environment. It has long been said that horses are therapy, let it continue to be available to all our community and not just to the elitist in the most responsible way under the umbrella of the NZPCA.

I support the development of this park, the external walkways and shared facilities for the community, its a beautiful space to be enjoyed by all and given the understanding of needs and the limited options the pony club has outside this park to continue operating is vital in the planning.

Kind Regards,

Nadia



Nadia Sakey
House Doctor

[REDACTED]



From: [Louise Munro](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Equestrian use in Warkworth districts
Date: Friday, 12 August 2022 11:28:30 am

SUBMISSION:

To Whom it May Concern,

I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of the Warkworth Rodeo arena, grounds and Warkworth district Pony Clubs.

Community spaces are supposed to address the needs of the community. There are 1000 of horse riders in Auckland and surrounds, but whereas cyclists, ball sports and walkers are provided for generously in greater Auckland, horse sports are often ignored, if not actively discouraged. Regional parks are increasing capacity for other activities without question, but the equestrian community almost always has to advocate for a space. Pony Clubs are being pushed out, farms are being subdivided, and roads are now often too dangerous to ride on. Private facilities are expensive to hire to the point of becoming prohibitive. Most of the few equestrian facilities and spaces left are out West or South, an hour float trip away for many, so a simple ride involves considerable time and cost. The Warkworth Rodeo and Warkworth District Pony Clubs (Warkworth and Matakana PC) provide a safe and accessible place for horse riders of all ages in our local Eastern area.

Don't take away this precious equestrian facility to become yet another soccer field or carpark. Please continue to allow local Rodney and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a place to ride.

Yours sincerely,
Louise Munro

Matakana Pony Club member and rodeo arena user

Respondent No: E068

From: [Louise Munro](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Matakana Pony Club
Date: Friday, 12 August 2022 11:35:20 am

Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2

Diamond Jubilee Park

Matakana

Rodney District

"We support the Matakana Pony Club's continued use of Diamond Jubilee Park."

Louise & Emma Munro

From: [Lisa Messenger](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Submission Warkworth Arena
Date: Friday, 12 August 2022 11:50:28 am

To Whom it May Concern,

I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of the Warkworth Rodeo arena, grounds and Pony Club.

Community spaces are supposed to address the needs of the community. There are hundreds of horse riders in Auckland and surrounds, but whereas cyclists, ball sports and walkers are provided for generously in greater Auckland, horse sports are often ignored, if not actively discouraged. Regional parks are increasing capacity for other activities without question, but the equestrian community almost always has to advocate for a space. Pony Clubs are being pushed out, farms are being subdivided, and roads are now often too dangerous to ride on. Private facilities are expensive to hire to the point of becoming prohibitive. Most of the few equestrian facilities and spaces left are out West or South, an hour float trip away for many, so a simple ride involves considerable time and cost. The Warkworth Rodeo and Pony Club provide a safe and accessible place for horse riders of all ages in our local Eastern area.

Don't take away this precious equestrian facility to become yet another soccer field or carpark. Please continue to allow local Rodney and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a place to ride.

Yours sincerely

Lisa Messenger

From: [Felicity Wyatt](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: SUBMISSION:
Date: Friday, 12 August 2022 11:54:18 am

To Whom it May Concern,

I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of the Warkworth Rodeo arena, grounds and Pony Club.

Community spaces are supposed to address the needs of the community. There are hundreds of horse riders in Auckland and surrounds, but whereas cyclists, ball sports and walkers are provided for generously in greater Auckland, horse sports are often ignored, if not actively discouraged. Regional parks are increasing capacity for other activities without question, but the equestrian community almost always has to advocate for a space. Pony Clubs are being pushed out, farms are being subdivided, and roads are now often too dangerous to ride on. Private facilities are expensive to hire to the point of becoming prohibitive. Most of the few equestrian facilities and spaces left are out West or South, an hour float trip away for many, so a simple ride involves considerable time and cost. The Warkworth Rodeo and Pony Club provide a safe and accessible place for horse riders of all ages in our local Eastern area.

Don't take away this precious equestrian facility to become yet another soccer field or carpark. Please continue to allow local Rodney and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a place to ride.

Yours sincerely
Felicity Wyatt

From: [Wendy Simpson](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Warkworth Arena & Pony club ground use Submission
Date: Friday, 12 August 2022 12:45:14 pm
Attachments: [image001.jpg](#)

SUBMISSION:

To Whom it May Concern,

I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of the Warkworth Rodeo arena, grounds and Pony Club.

Community spaces are supposed to address the needs of the community. There are hundreds of horse riders in Auckland and surrounds, but whereas cyclists, ball sports and walkers are provided for generously in greater Auckland, horse sports are often ignored, if not actively discouraged. Regional parks are increasing capacity for other activities without question, but the equestrian community almost always has to advocate for a space. Pony Clubs are being pushed out, farms are being subdivided, and roads are now often too dangerous to ride on. Private facilities are expensive to hire to the point of becoming prohibitive. Most of the few equestrian facilities and spaces left are out West or South, an hour float trip away for many, so a simple ride involves considerable time and cost. The Warkworth Rodeo and Pony Club provide a safe and accessible place for horse riders of all ages in our local Eastern area.

Don't take away this precious equestrian facility to become yet another soccer field or carpark. Please continue to allow local Rodney and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a place to ride.

Yours sincerely Wendy Simpson

Wendy Simpson | [REDACTED]
[REDACTED]

<https://www.nzbeauty.nz/>



From: [Joan Furbish](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Submission re: Warkworth Rodeo Grounds
Date: Friday, 12 August 2022 3:04:43 pm

I would like to see a continuation of equestrian on the Warkworth Rodeo arena, grounds and Pony Club.

Community spaces are supposed to address the needs of the community. There are hundreds of horse riders in Auckland and surrounds, but whereas cyclists, ball sports and walkers are provided for generously in greater Auckland, horse sports are often ignored, if not actively discouraged. The Warkworth Rodeo and Pony Club provide a safe and accessible place for horse riders of all ages in our local Eastern area.

Don't take away this precious equestrian facility to become yet another soccer field or carpark. Please continue to allow local Rodney and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a place to ride.

Yours sincerely

--

Joan Furbish

Director

Joan Furbish Consulting Limited

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

The information contained in this email is confidential and may be legally privileged. If you are not the intended recipient or have received it by mistake, please notify us immediately by telephone and return the message to us. We trust that you will also remove this email and the reply from your system and not act on this email. Thank you.



From: [Richelle Marsh](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Submission
Date: Friday, 12 August 2022 4:07:16 pm

To Whom it May Concern,

I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of the Warkworth Rodeo arena, grounds and Pony Club.

Community spaces are supposed to address the needs of the community. There are hundreds of horse riders in Auckland and surrounds, but whereas cyclists, ball sports and walkers are provided for generously in greater Auckland, horse sports are often ignored, if not actively discouraged. Regional parks are increasing capacity for other activities without question, but the equestrian community almost always has to advocate for a space. Pony Clubs are being pushed out, farms are being subdivided, and roads are now often too dangerous to ride on. Private facilities are expensive to hire to the point of becoming prohibitive. Most of the few equestrian facilities and spaces left are out West or South, an hour float trip away for many, so a simple ride involves considerable time and cost. The Warkworth Rodeo and Pony Club provide a safe and accessible place for horse riders of all ages in our local Eastern area.

Don't take away this precious equestrian facility to become yet another soccer field or carpark. Please continue to allow local Rodney and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a place to ride.

Yours sincerely

Richelle Marsh

Sent from my iPhone

From: [Catherine Askew](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re: Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Friday, 12 August 2022 4:40:26 pm

Harry James Reserve
Taupaki
Rodney District

Please preserve the pony club grounds and arena behind Harry James Park. I've seen the demise of many inner city pony clubs and I feel sorry for horse mad kids that miss out if they either don't live rurally or have caregivers willing to transport them all over the place. Pony clubs are progressively being pushed further and further out from the city to make way for development which is really sad.

Cheers,

Cat Askew

Taupaki

Auckland

Cat Askew | Director | Redwood Industries Ltd

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

From: [Robyn Drake](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Warkworth showgrounds
Date: Friday, 12 August 2022 5:24:35 pm

I am writing in support to keep all equestrian sports/events/clubs to be able to continue using the Warkworth showgrounds for all equestrian use. As a sport we often branch off into different riding interests such as pony club, dressage, western, mounted games, trekking the list goes on. But there is a need to provide space for all these types of riding across NZ. It continues to be a disappointment that in NZ our government and councils don't support our sport. We are slowly getting pushed aside for other sports, often losing our grounds and/or places to ride. Warkworth showgrounds is perfectly situated between Auckland and Northland just off the main highway, easy to find, lovely grounds and can hold a wide range of horse events. We support and attend the rodeo every year and would love to start participating in the cowboy challenges it currently holds. It is incredibly special how a horse can totally trust its rider to attempt and succeed some of these fun challenges. Rodeo riding is not what the negative press portrays, they are just finding something to get attention from. They will move on and find something else to protest about next. We have also competed in Mounted Games competitions at the showgrounds. Northland Mounted games hopefully have the intention of holding some more as the grounds have such a great set up and to be honest, we are lacking these in the equestrian sector. This is a time councils could be proactive and support our sport by keeping this ground available for the use of all horse riders and by increasing the bridle paths for all riders. And maybe not listen to bad press about western, as all sport can have negatives if you look for it but the positives can always outweigh these. Please keep these grounds open to all sports, western included as these grounds are a credit to the Warkworth community and they are lucky to have them.

kind regards
Robyn

From: [Robenanne Lucas](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re draft Rodney LPMP vol 2
Date: Friday, 12 August 2022 5:34:43 pm

To whom it may concern

We support the Redhills Pony Club's continued use of the arena at Harry James Reserve, Taupaki, Rodney District. We are not pony club members but we have found their arena to be an affordable and easy local option for myself, my daughter and two grandchildren to exercise their pony in a safe environment. We really appreciate how accessible the club makes this excellent facility available to the community. We have been using it about 3x a week and hope that it remains available in the foreseeable future.

Kind regards

Robenanne and Savannah Lucas

From: [Tracey Leyston](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Warkworth rodeo grounds submission
Date: Friday, 12 August 2022 6:10:03 pm

SUBMISSION:

To Whom it May Concern,

I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of the Warkworth Rodeo arena, grounds and Pony Club.

Community spaces are supposed to address the needs of the community. There are hundreds of horse riders in Auckland and surrounds, but whereas cyclists, ball sports and walkers are provided for generously in greater Auckland, horse sports are often ignored, if not actively discouraged. Regional parks are increasing capacity for other activities without question, but the equestrian community almost always has to advocate for a space. Pony Clubs are being pushed out, farms are being subdivided, and roads are now often too dangerous to ride on. Private facilities are expensive to hire to the point of becoming prohibitive. Most of the few equestrian facilities and spaces left are out West or South, an hour float trip away for many, so a simple ride involves considerable time and cost. The Warkworth Rodeo and Pony Club provide a safe and accessible place for horse riders of all ages in our local Eastern area.

Don't take away this precious equestrian facility to become yet another soccer field or carpark. Please continue to allow local Rodney and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a place to ride.

Yours sincerely
Tracey Keyston



Cheers Tracey

Glasgow Park Advisory Committee

C/- Denise Sills

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

Draft Rodney Local Management Plan 2022

The following is the formal submission of the Glasgow Park Advisory Committee to the Draft Rodney Local Park Management Plan 2022 (the Draft Plan).

The Glasgow Park Advisory Committee largely Supports the Draft Plan with the exception of some specific points in relation to the Individual Parks Information regarding Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve. The Glasgow Park Advisory Committee wishes to be heard in support of its submission.

In short the GPAC seeks amendments to the Individual Parks Information in relation to Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve so that the information accurately reflects the current use of the sites and allows for Equestrian Activities as proposed by the Waimauku Pony Club to be undertaken on both sites. This would enable continued use of the existing agreement / level of use and also for future leases/agreements for use of the sites by the Pony Club to be considered.

While the Draft Plan identifies the relevant portion of Glasgow Park as providing for Organised Sport and Recreational Activities on the map and specifically notes Equestrian Activities as provided for on this site via Lease and Licences, Blomfield Reserve is only identified for Informal Recreation, and only Organised Recreation and Education Activities e.g. Youth activities and development is provided under Leases and Licences.

As such the GPAC support the draft plan in part, but seeks the following changes: -

1) That, if necessary to enable Equestrian Activities on the site, Blomfield Reserve Map includes Organised Sport and Recreation in its list of Recreation Values and that the Management Focus Area includes Organised Sport and Recreation.

2) That, if necessary to enable Equestrian Activities on the site, specific reference to Organised Sport and Recreation is included in the written assessment of the Glasgow Park and to note the arena as a specific asset within the park.

3) That, if necessary to enable Equestrian Activities on the site, specific reference to Organised Recreation and Sport is included in the written assessment of the Blomfield Reserve and to note the water jump as a specific asset within the park.

4) That Equestrian Activities be included in the Leases and Licences portion of the written assessment of Blomfield Reserve and if necessary, reference is made for Organised Sport and Facilities e.g. Equestrian.

The Draft Plan refers to a future Spatial Plan for Glasgow Park. The GPAC requests that they be included in any consultation on the development of a spatial plan for Glasgow Park and/or Steadman Block and /or Blomfield Reserve.

Background.

Glasgow Park was originally purchased in 1958, and in 1965 the Waimauku Pony Club took up residence there. They were solely responsible for the maintenance and mowing of the park plus fencing. In 1971/72 the Pony Club moved a skyline garage onto the park for use as their clubrooms.

1978 The Playcentre building opened

In 1986, together with the local Scout group, Guides and the Waimauku Lions, the Pony Club fund raised to move a building onto the park to take over as the clubrooms for these groups.

In 1990 the Glasgow Park Management committee formed and the clubrooms were handed over to this committee for administration.

In 1992/1993 The Steadman block was purchased by council with the express idea to allow the Pony Club to develop a cross country course.

2001 the council proposed the building of Waimauku Kindergarten, originally to be sited beside Glasgow Hall on Muriwai Road. Public consultation and input from the Glasgow Park Advisory Committee saw this moved to its current location on Freshfields Road on part of the Steadman Block.

2005 Council purchased the land adjacent to Glasgow Park from Mr John Blomfield after submissions to council from the Waimauku Pony Club (Lesley Buckleigh) and Glasgow Park Advisory Committee (Denise Sills). The idea at the time was to increase the size of Glasgow Park to preserve the Green belt in Waimauku ahead of any housing development in the area. It was never intended that the different parts of the park get treated as separate entities. It was actually suggested by Council that that part of the

park be named Blomfield Reserve, in recognition of everything that Mr Blomfield had done for the Pony Club. The GPAC was in agreement with this.

There was never any formal agreement with the Council over the use of Blomfield Reserve at that time, as our advice from Council was always that there was not a Management Plan for that Reserve. It was always accepted with the GPAC that the user groups of Glasgow Park were also the user groups of Blomfield Reserve. So much so that the Pony Club erected permanent cross country fences on Blomfield Reserve, and the Scout group erected a firepit and moved equipment into an existing shed. Also, when the Council reconfigured some of the drainage on Glasgow Park and removed the Pony Club's water obstacle, that they reached agreement with the Pony Club that a new water jump could be erected on Blomfield Reserve, at the Council's expense.

The Glasgow Park Advisory Committee was/is made up from the user groups of the park. We meet monthly, when able, to discuss any issues for the park and its groups. The Pony Club has always been an integral part of this committee, and have always taken the lead in ensuring that the grounds are maintained and treated with respect, and that the user groups share the space with the days and times that suit the different groups. Exclusive use of the facilities are allowed for when Health and Safety considerations need to be satisfied.

Conclusion.

The Glasgow Park Advisory Committee would like to fully support the Waimauku Pony Club in its continued use of Glasgow Park under their current lease and licence agreement. They also fully support Waimauku Pony Club in being able to formalise their use of Blomfield Reserve with a similar agreement. We see the Waimauku Pony Club as an asset to the park and as being instrumental to the welfare of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve moving forward.

Denise Sills

Chairperson

Glasgow Park Advisory Committee

From: [Karen Rose Tan](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Warkworth Rodeo Arena Grounds and Pony Club
Date: Friday, 12 August 2022 7:09:25 pm

SUBMISSION:

To Whom it May Concern,

I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of the Warkworth Rodeo arena, grounds and Pony Club.

Community spaces are supposed to address the needs of the community. There are hundreds of horse riders in Auckland and surrounds, but whereas cyclists, ball sports and walkers are provided for generously in greater Auckland, horse sports are often ignored, if not actively discouraged. Regional parks are increasing capacity for other activities without question, but the equestrian community almost always has to advocate for a space. Pony Clubs are being pushed out, farms are being subdivided, and roads are now often too dangerous to ride on. Private facilities are expensive to hire to the point of becoming prohibitive. Most of the few equestrian facilities and spaces left are out West or South, an hour float trip away for many, so a simple ride involves considerable time and cost. The Warkworth Rodeo and Pony Club provide a safe and accessible place for horse riders of all ages in our local Eastern area.

Don't take away this precious equestrian facility to become yet another soccer field or carpark. Please continue to allow local Rodney and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a place to ride.

My daughter loves to use the facility at Warkworth and as parents we enjoy going there. Her ponies are well taken care of and enjoy the day out for pony club and mounted games activities. Please keep in mind that many different riders and equestrian sports use this facility. There are very few places that are safe and suitable for her and her ponies.

Yours sincerely Karen Tan [REDACTED]



From: [Rae O'Hara](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Submission Warkworth pony Club Grounds
Date: Friday, 12 August 2022 7:18:57 pm



SUBMISSION:

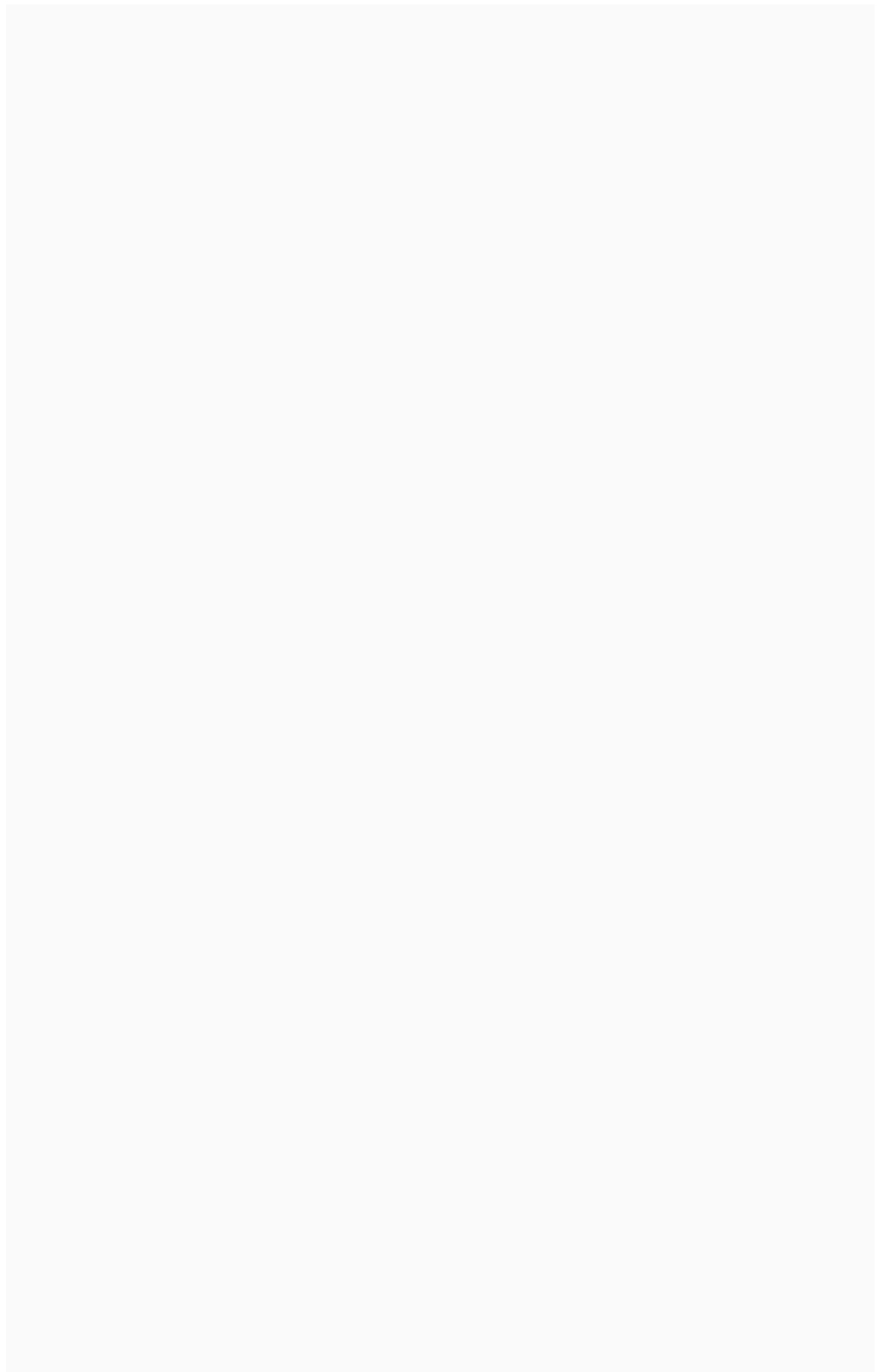
To Whom it May Concern,
I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of the Warkworth Rodeo arena, grounds and Pony Club.

Community spaces are supposed to address the needs of the community. There are hundreds of horse riders in Auckland and surrounds, but whereas cyclists, ball sports and walkers are provided for generously in greater Auckland, horse sports are often ignored, if not actively discouraged. Regional parks are increasing capacity for other activities without question, but the equestrian community almost always has to advocate for a space. Pony Clubs are being pushed out, farms are being subdivided, and roads are now often too dangerous to ride on. Private

facilities are expensive to hire to the point of becoming prohibitive. Most of the few equestrian facilities and spaces left are out West or South, an hour float trip away for many, so a simple ride involves considerable time and cost. The Warkworth Rodeo and Pony Club provide a safe and accessible place for horse riders of all ages in our local Eastern area.

Don't take away this precious equestrian facility to become yet another soccer field or carpark. Please continue to allow local Rodney and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a place to ride.

Yours sincerely
Rae O'Hara



Sent from my iPhone

From: [Melanie van Ansem](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Warkworth Arena and Pony club Grounds
Date: Friday, 12 August 2022 8:31:55 pm

SUBMISSION:

To Whom it May Concern,

I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of the Warkworth Rodeo arena, grounds and Pony Club.

Community spaces are supposed to address the needs of the community. There are hundreds of horse riders in Auckland and surrounds, but whereas cyclists, ball sports and walkers are provided for generously in greater Auckland, horse sports are often ignored, if not actively discouraged. Regional parks are increasing capacity for other activities without question, but the equestrian community almost always has to advocate for a space. Pony Clubs are being pushed out, farms are being subdivided, and roads are now often too dangerous to ride on. Private facilities are expensive to hire to the point of becoming prohibitive. Most of the few equestrian facilities and spaces left are out West or South, an hour float trip away for many, so a simple ride involves considerable time and cost. The Warkworth Rodeo and Pony Club provide a safe and accessible place for horse riders of all ages in our local Eastern area.

Don't take away this precious equestrian facility to become yet another soccer field or carpark. Please continue to allow local Rodney and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a place to ride.

Yours sincerely,

Melanie van Ansem

From: [Rosemary Williams](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Warkworth Arena & Pony Club Grounds
Date: Saturday, 13 August 2022 8:00:21 am

SUBMISSION:

To Whom it May Concern,

I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of the above Grounds.

Community spaces are supposed to address the needs of the community. There are hundreds of horse riders in Auckland and surrounds, but whereas cyclists, ball sports and walkers are provided for generously in greater Auckland, horse sports are often ignored, if not actively discouraged.

Regional parks are increasing capacity for other activities without question, but the equestrian community almost always has to advocate for a space.

Pony Clubs are being pushed out, farms are being subdivided, and roads are now often too dangerous to ride on. Private facilities are expensive to hire to the point of becoming prohibitive.

Most of the few equestrian facilities and spaces left are out West or South, an hour's float trip away for many. Resulting so a simple ride involving considerable time and cost, including clogging up already busy roads.

The above Grounds provide a safe and accessible place for horse riders of all ages in our local Eastern area.

Don't take away this precious equestrian facility to become yet another soccer field or carpark. Please continue to allow local Rodney and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a safe place to ride.

Yours sincerely
Rosemary Williams

Get [Outlook for Android](#)

From: [Michelle Amery](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Warkworth pony club grounds
Date: Saturday, 13 August 2022 8:23:49 am

SUBMISSION:

To Whom it May Concern,

I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of the Warkworth Rodeo arena, grounds and Pony Club.

Community spaces are supposed to address the needs of the community.

There are hundreds of horse riders in Auckland and surrounds, but whereas cyclists, ball sports and walkers are provided for generously in greater Auckland, horse sports are often ignored, if not actively discouraged.

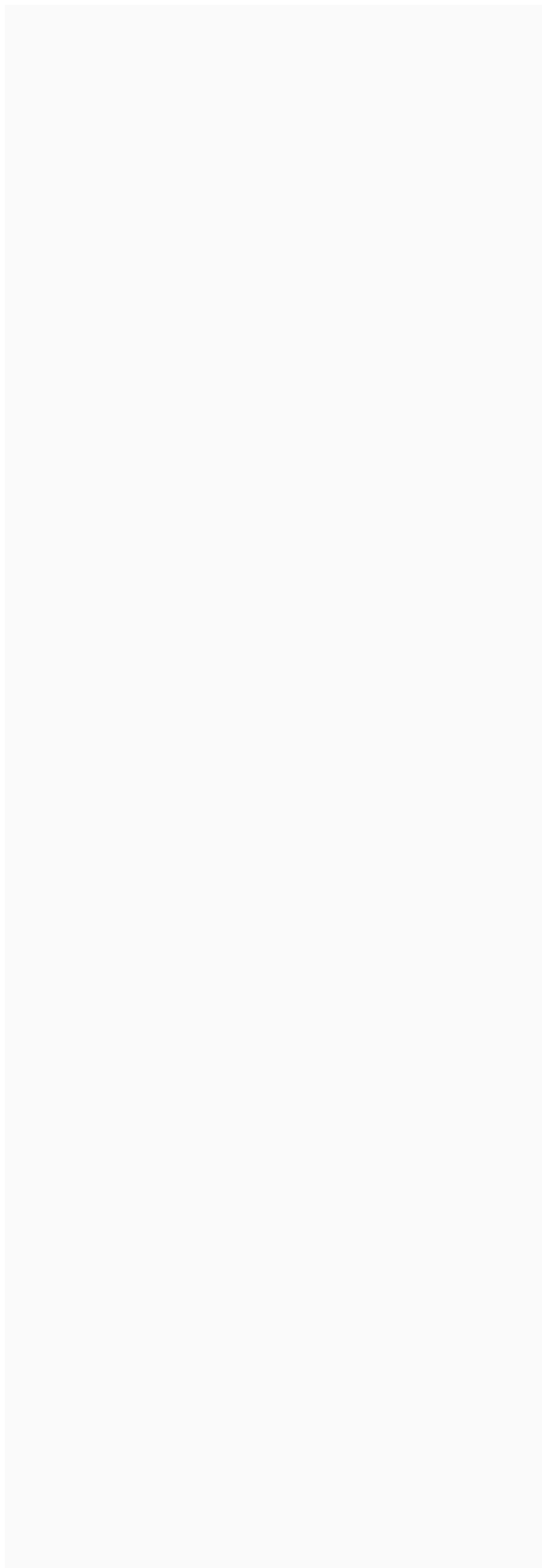
Regional parks are increasing capacity for other activities without question, but the equestrian community almost always has to advocate for a space.

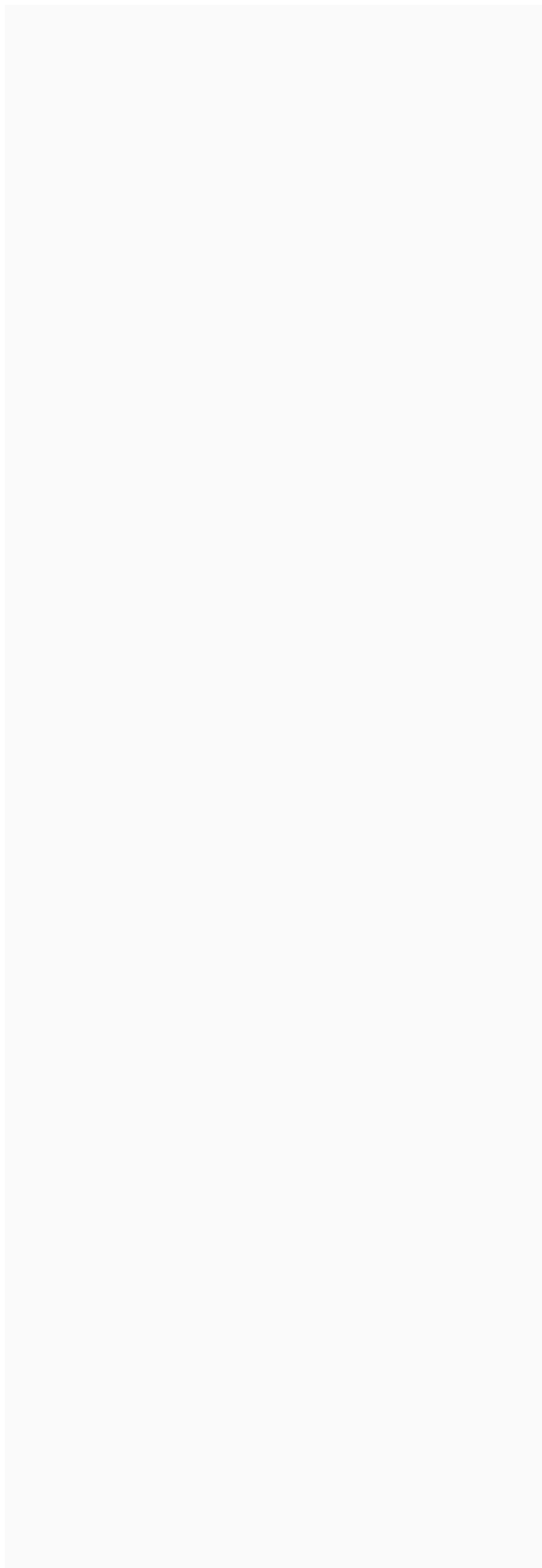
Pony Clubs are being pushed out, farms are being subdivided, and roads are now often too dangerous to ride on. Private facilities are expensive to hire to the point of becoming prohibitive. Most of the few equestrian facilities and spaces left are out West or South, an hour float trip away for many, so a simple ride involves considerable time and cost. The Warkworth Rodeo and Pony Club provide a safe and accessible place for horse riders of all ages in our local Eastern area.

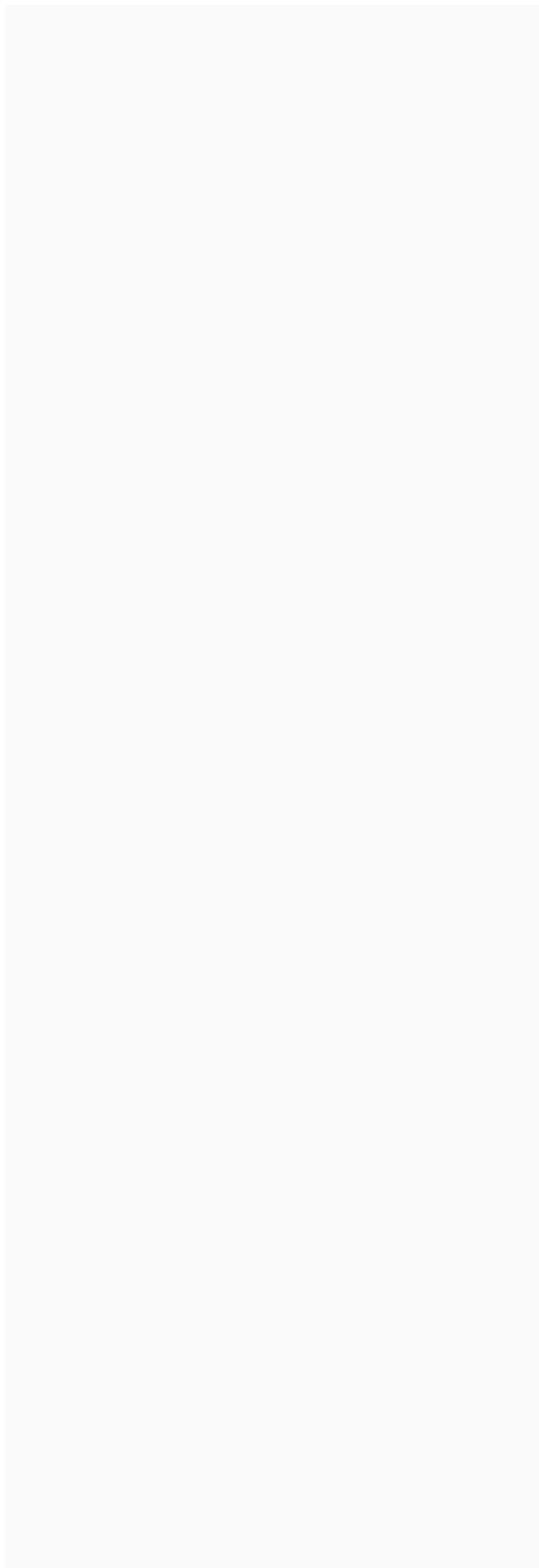
Don't take away this precious equestrian facility to become yet another soccer field or carpark. Please continue to allow local Rodney and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a place to ride.

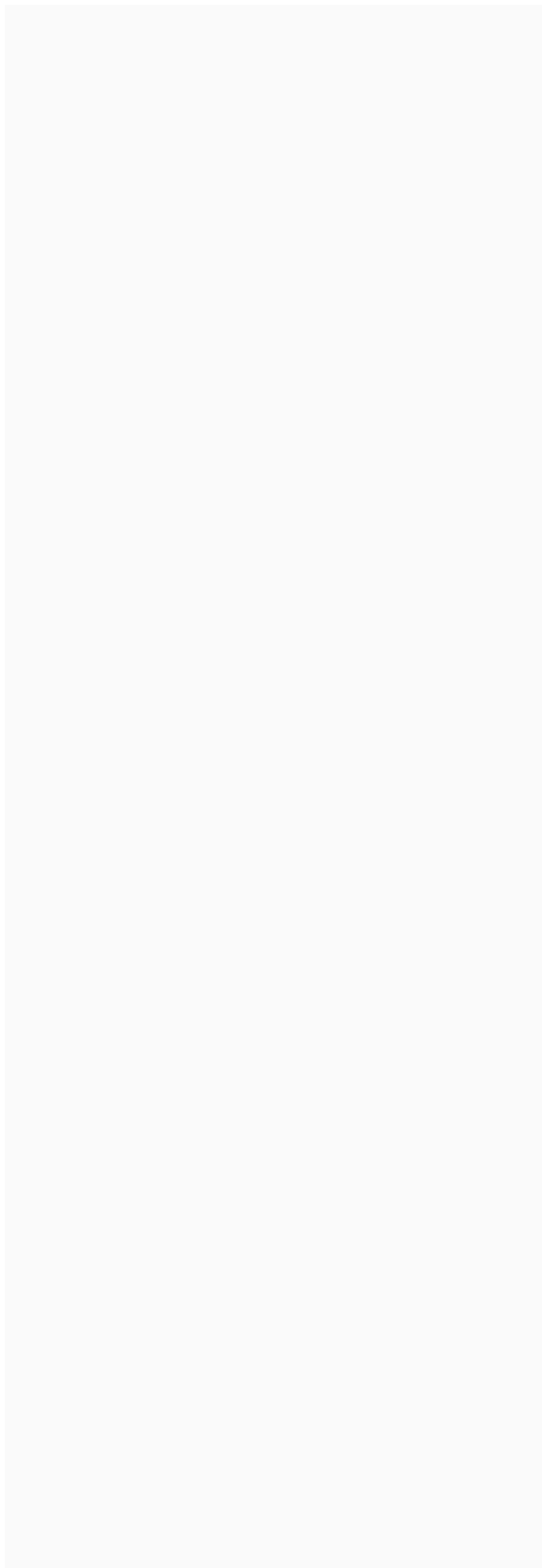
Yours sincerely

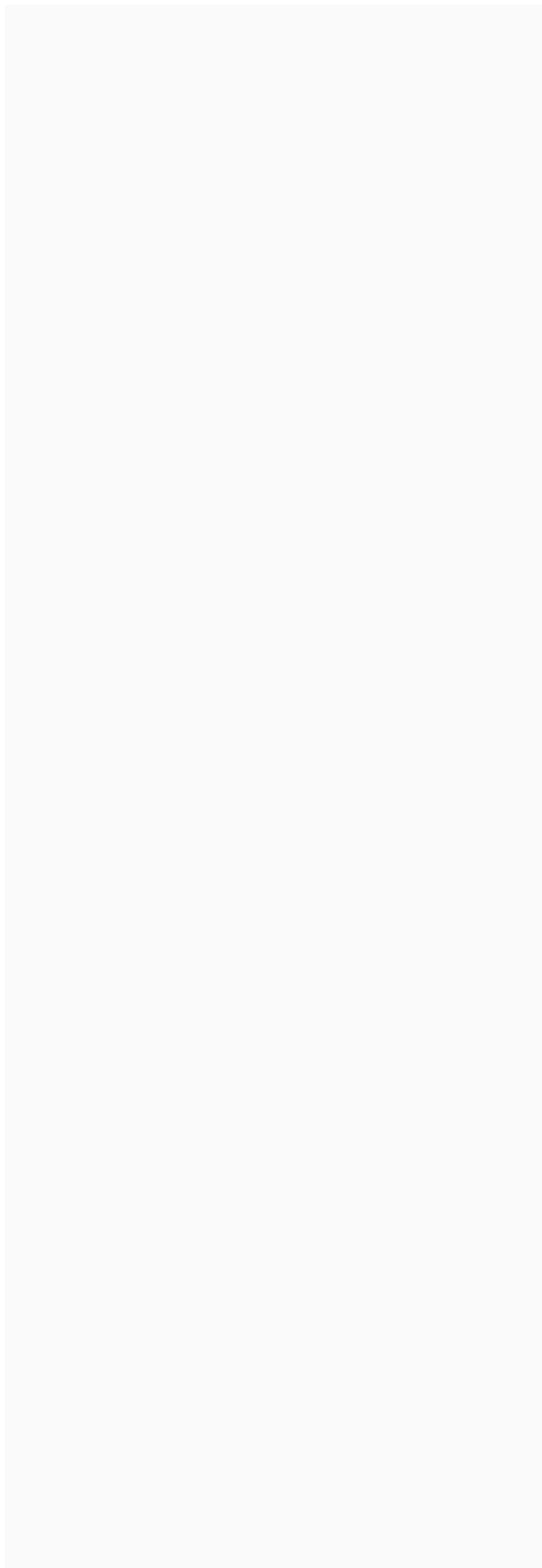
Michelle Amery













Sent from my iPhone

From: [Lydia Harris](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Saturday, 13 August 2022 11:10:47 am
Attachments: [image001.png](#)

Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2

Diamond Jubilee Park

Matakana

Rodney District

“We support the Matakana Pony Club’s continued use of Diamond Jubilee Park.”

Shape? ? Description automatically generated with medium confidence



Lydia Harris

Founder | Owner



From: [Enquiries - The Duo](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Saturday, 13 August 2022 11:11:11 am
Attachments: [image001\[61\].png](#)

Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2

Diamond Jubilee Park

Matakana

Rodney District

“We support the Matakana Pony Club’s continued use of Diamond Jubilee Park.”

Shape? ? Description automatically generated with medium confidence



The Duo

Matakana, New Zealand



Respondent No: E086

From: [Lydia Harris](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Saturday, 13 August 2022 11:12:04 am

Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2

Diamond Jubilee Park

Matakana

Rodney District

"We support the Matakana Pony Club's continued use of Diamond Jubilee Park."

Lydia Harris



From: [Xtra Email](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Warkworth Rodeo Arena
Date: Saturday, 13 August 2022 3:50:28 pm

SUBMISSION:

To Whom it May Concern,
I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of the Warkworth Rodeo arena, grounds and Pony Club.

Community spaces are supposed to address the needs of the community. There are hundreds of horse riders in Auckland and surrounds, but whereas cyclists, ball sports and walkers are provided for generously in greater Auckland, horse sports are often ignored, if not actively discouraged. Regional parks are increasing capacity for other activities without question, but the equestrian community almost always has to advocate for a space. Pony Clubs are being pushed out, farms are being subdivided, and roads are now often too dangerous to ride on. Private facilities are expensive to hire to the point of becoming prohibitive. Most of the few equestrian facilities and spaces left are out West or South, an hour float trip away for many, so a simple ride involves considerable time and cost. The Warkworth Rodeo and Pony Club provide a safe and accessible place for horse riders of all ages in our local Eastern area.

Don't take away this precious equestrian facility to become yet another soccer field or carpark. Please continue to allow local Rodney and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a place to ride.

Yours sincerely

Julie Smith



Kaukapakapa

From: [Jasmijn de Graaf](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Diamond Jubilee Park
Date: Saturday, 13 August 2022 5:12:45 pm

To Whom it May Concern

Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2

Diamond Jubilee Park

Matakana

Rodney District

Hereby I would like to wholeheartedly support the Matakana Pony Club's continued use of Diamond Jubilee Park.

Warm regards

Jasmijn de Graaf
Matakana resident

From: [Siri Fox](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Diamond jubilee park
Date: Saturday, 13 August 2022 5:21:25 pm

Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Diamond Jubilee Park
Matakana
Rodney District

To Whom It May Concern


I love horse riding and this is the only place in our town where we can easily ride, so I support the Matakana Pony Club's continued use of Diamond Jubilee Park.

Many thanks!

Kind regards
Siri Fox - 14 years, lives in Matakana

From: [Graeme Phipps](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Feedback Submission
Date: Saturday, 13 August 2022 8:58:00 pm

Feedback submission, Rodney Local Board. Sandspit Reserve
From Doreen and Graeme Phipps


Local board. Rodney Local Board

We Do Not Support the management intentions for this park.

Over the past four decades of travel to & from Kawau Island there have been numerous administration & management issues of the Carpark.

As this is the sole point of access for residents, ratepayers and emergency services to Kawau. A comprehensive plan is paramount to the future protection of this facility and the economic importance to the local area.

Therefore in-depth consultation with Kawau Island Residents and Ratepayers and stakeholders is essential to obtaining a satisfactory resolution to the Sandspit car park and its operation.

Yours sincerely

Doreen & Graeme Phipps

From: [Hannah Hyslop](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Submission
Date: Sunday, 14 August 2022 10:17:06 am

To Whom it May Concern,

I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of the Warkworth Rodeo arena, grounds and Pony Club.

Community spaces are supposed to address the needs of the community. There are hundreds of horse riders in Auckland and surrounds, but whereas cyclists, ball sports and walkers are provided for generously in greater Auckland, horse sports are often ignored, if not actively discouraged. Regional parks are increasing capacity for other activities without question, but the equestrian community almost always has to advocate for a space. Pony Clubs are being pushed out, farms are being subdivided, and roads are now often too dangerous to ride on. Private facilities are expensive to hire to the point of becoming prohibitive. Most of the few equestrian facilities and spaces left are out West or South, an hour float trip away for many, so a simple ride involves considerable time and cost. The Warkworth Rodeo and Pony Club provide a safe and accessible place for horse riders of all ages in our local Eastern area.

Don't take away this precious equestrian facility to become yet another soccer field or carpark. Please continue to allow local Rodney and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a place to ride.

Yours sincerely,
Hannah Hyslop

[Sent from Yahoo Mail on Android](#)

From: [Tracey Roff](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Glasgow Park
Date: Sunday, 14 August 2022 12:53:17 pm

I support the Waimauku Pony Club's continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve.

Tracey Roff

From: [Nicole Redman](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Sunday, 14 August 2022 3:23:28 pm

Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve
Waimauku
Rodney District

"We support the Waimauku Pony Club's continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve."

Regards,

Redman-White Whanau.

Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan

Snells Shoreline Conservation Community submission

12 August 2022

Community volunteers, especially Snells Shoreline Conservation Community (SSCC), are active in shorebird protection, predator control, and invasive weed removal, not only in Whisper Cove, but also in Sunburst Reserve and Tamatea Esplanade, and Ariki Reserve. SSCC volunteers have traps in Whisper Cove, Sunburst Reserve and Tamatea Esplanade, and in Ariki Reserve, for predator control. We also undertake invasive weed removal along all the Snells Beach reserves, and further on, around the coast to Algies Bay.

Sandspit/Snells Beach

We are pleased the *Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan* includes significant ecological and biodiversity areas at Whisper Cove. We wish to reinforce that the values at Whisper Cove also apply to other shoreline reserves along Snells Beach.

For instance, the seriously endangered fairy terns are regularly seen at the Sunburst Reserve where the sand spit is one of their favoured roosting areas during the summer months.

Accordingly, we would like to see the following additions to the draft plan.

Whisper Cove

Cultural values: Kuaka that return to the shoreline each summer are of cultural significance to Ngāti Manuhiri.

Recreation values: Community groups help restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g., Snells Shorebird Conservation Community.

Management issues: Beach users allow their dogs to chase shorebirds while they are foraging and roosting. Nesting shorebirds and other endemic wildlife are threatened by mammalian predators, both wild and domestic pets. Horse-riders occasionally use the shoreline.

Potential freshwater contamination from stormwater drains emptying into creeks and onto the shoreline. Coastal silting caused by flooding from Awa Matakana.

Invasive weeds such as bone seed, sweet pea shrub, pampas, gorse, kikuyu grass, watsonia, exotic ice plant and arum lily are all in the area.

Sunburst Reserve & Tamatea Esplanade

Recreation values: Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g., Snells Shorebird Conservation Community.

Natural values: The beach is known for its significant shorebird values - birds foraging at low tide and roosting and breeding in the high tide area. Species seen in the area especially include the highly endangered New Zealand fairy tern as well as New Zealand dotterel, Caspian tern, variable oystercatcher, South Island pied oystercatcher, bar-tailed godwit, red billed gull and pied stilt.

Management issues: Some endemic birds attempt to roost and breed on the beach despite frequent disturbance from beach users. Beach users allow their dogs to chase shorebirds while they are

foraging and roosting. Nesting shorebirds and other endemic wildlife are threatened by mammalian predators, both wild and domestic pets. Horse-riders occasionally use the shoreline.

Freshwater contamination from stormwater drains emptying into creeks. Coastal silting caused by flooding from Awa Matakanakana.

Invasive weeds such as bone seed, sweet pea shrub, pampas, kikuyu grass, watsonia, exotic ice plant and arum lily are all in the area.

Management intentions: Raise awareness of wildlife and ecology values e.g., continuing to support community initiatives providing stewardship over the natural environment.

The mudflats are a valuable food source for shorebirds and natural seagrass has significant ecological value. An information board in the carpark would help to inform visitors, who are often unaware of the presence of endangered shorebirds along the full length of Snells Beach. Wardens are needed to enforce the dog rules especially north of the Sunburst boat ramp year-round.

Ariki Reserve, (north of the Sunburst boat ramp):

Recreation values: Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as controlling invasive weeds and pests.

Natural values: The beach is known for its significant shorebird values. Birds foraging at low tide and roosting and breeding in the high tide area. Species seen in the area are NZ fairy tern, NZ dotterel, Caspian tern, variable oystercatcher, South Island pied oystercatcher, bar-tailed godwit, red billed gull and pied stilt.

Management issues: Some birds still attempt to roost and breed on the beach despite frequent disturbance from beach users. Horse-riders occasionally use the shoreline.

Potential freshwater contamination from stormwater drains emptying into creeks and onto the shoreline. Coastal silting caused by flooding from Awa Matakanakana.

Management intentions: Raise awareness of wildlife and ecology values e.g., continuing to support community initiatives providing stewardship over the natural environment.

The mudflats are a valuable food source for shorebirds and natural seagrass has significant ecological value. An information board in the carpark would help to inform visitors, who are often unaware of the presence of endangered shorebirds along the full length of Snells Beach. Wardens are needed to enforce the dog rules at Snells Beach year-round.

Respondent No: E095

From: [Tracie Stone](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: WAIMAUKU PONY CLU
Date: Sunday, 14 August 2022 5:30:18 pm

We support the Waimauku Pony Club's continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve.

Thanks
Tracie Stone

From: [Felicity Wyatt](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Sunday, 14 August 2022 6:56:04 pm

Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2

Diamond Jubilee Park

Matakana

Rodney District

"We support the Matakana Pony Club's continued use of Diamond Jubilee Park."

Felicity Wyatt and Steve Paddison



The Whangateau Resident and Ratepayers Association submit the following to the Auckland Council Parks and Reserves Management Plan 2022

1. Park/reserve on Ashton Road, Whangateau not showing in the Plan
In support of our submission we have attached photos of a small park reserve of 7885sq metres Lot 3 DP414135 on Ashton Road, Whangateau which does not appear in the management plan at all despite the fact that it was gifted and gazetted as a new park area. It adjoins the paper road which starts at the first bridge just past no 54 on Ashton Road.
2. Reserve area at the entrance of Big Omaha Wharf Road, Whangateau not showing in the Plan.
3. Reserve area at the beginning of Ashton Road Whangateau is not totally showing in the Plan. This was originally an old rubbish dump which is on reclaimed land and needs to be shown as such since clearly this history is not known to the Council when they attempted to dig a bore onsite to supply water to the local campground at Whangateau. It is important that this land is properly classified in all its entirety.
4. We support the Whangateau HarbourCare Group(Inc) wish for the land at 307 Leigh Road corner of Leigh and Ti Point roads) and adjacent reclaimed land on both sides of Leigh road to be designated Public Reserve. We respectfully ask that a Management Plan for this land be decided in consultation with the community.
5. We also strongly support the proposals in the Plan for restoration of Esplanade Reserves.
6. Re zones -The zoning is inappropriate for the areas of interest. The Whangateau Harbour catchment must all be in the same zone. It is completely inappropriate for part of it to be classified as part of Matakana. e.g; parts of the Omaha river are in Matakana and parts in Leigh/Pakiri. This will lead to inappropriate outcomes. Using catchment areas as the basis of zones is imperative. This means Omaha (Mangatawhiri spit) should be included. This whole zone should be named "Omaha" as this name and designation has historic significance.
7. Re Ti Point Esplanade Reserve -The "Esplanade Reserve" around the whole of the Ti Point peninsula is : "Queen's Chain" owned by the Crown and controlled by the DoC.
8. Re Whangateau Reserve -Also Crown land but administered by AC. The draft classifications do not tally with the Management Plan which shows all allotments as Recreational Reserve. A small area at the end of the peninsula is reclaimed land presumably in Council ownership as it was Gazetted as such. There is no "Whangateau Hall Committee". The proper title is "Whangateau Hall and Reserve Advisory Committee" which is responsible for the whole reserve as well as the hall. There is no acknowledgement of the existing Rams Rugby League lease of part of the area. Currently there are no disposal fields for sewerage and there are unlikely to be any in future because of inflows of sea water and poor drainage. The Whangateau Reserve regularly floods. The camp's future must be limited as it is subject to incursion by the sea which will increase over time. We also attach a copy of a summary history of the Whangateau Reserve as prepared by Elizabeth Foster who as a long time resident and ex-councillor on the Rodney Council shows clearly that this reserve has a special character and significance for the local community.

Submission Approved by Whangateau Resident and Ratepayers Association 9/8/2022

Chairperson: Hugh McKergow

Secretary: Audrey Sharp

Member: Leesa Irving

Whangateau Domain Reserve (Greatly summarised history)

It is clear from research into the history of control of the reserve that three Councils, Rodney County, Rodney District and Auckland have regularly failed to consult with or inform the Whangateau community and the Advisory Committee of their intentions and any legal, or otherwise, processes dictating the responsibility for operation of the reserve.

From the late 1800s to 1977 the Minister of the Crown appointed the members of the Whangateau Domain Board which controlled, developed and maintained the entire site including the Cemetery. These appointments were properly Gazetted.

This Board supervised the development of the reserve and the local community raised the funds and did all the physical work. From the 1890s the camp ground was developed to provide funding for maintenance. The hall and all buildings were constructed by locals and sports groups.

In 1982 the Reserve is recorded as being vested in Rodney County Council although no Gazette notice is quoted. Nor is there any record of this decision being conveyed to the community nor to the existing Advisory Committee.

The Cemetery Board was separated off and Gazetted to remain in the control of the Minister of Crown Lands. It continued with a 3 yearly election from the community with elected members confirmed by the Minister until in the 1990s its members refused to allow public participation and have subsequently chosen their own unconfirmed membership allegedly controlled by DoC. Currently they do not observe the rules laid down by DoC. nor do they represent the views of the community which has no input into their decisions.

When Rodney District Council took over in 1989 there is no obviously accessible Gazetted record of any transfer of control of the Reserve and once again the local community was not advised of the legal situation.

(Minutes of the Advisory Committee from the 1970s are stored in the Warkworth Museum but I am not aware of any helpful information.)

The 1977 Act provides for such reserves to be administered by either local authorities or committees but always as Gazetted. I can find no record of such Gazetting on the Internet. It may require a physical search in the Auckland Archives.

It is very clear from their actions that neither the Rodney County Council nor the Rodney District Council intended to take on the legal responsibilities of local authorities which would have been in defiance of the Act if their position was Gazetted. Late in the 1970s the RCC ordered the destruction of the hall but this was countermanded by the Minister and the hall was repaired and restored by the community with no Council assistance.

Under the auspices of the two Councils the Advisory Committees were elected every 3 years from a public meeting chaired by a local Councillor. These Committees continued the work of the Board with no assistance or funding from the Councils. During a brief period the RCC seized control of the camp without consultation or approval but this resulted in an expensive failure. The Council demanded the campground be closed but was persuaded by the Advisory Committee to let them restore control.

Subsequently the camp was improved and upgraded to make sufficient money for all maintenance. The

Council consistently refused any financial assistance. There were problems, largely caused by the Rams Rugby League whose founder endeavoured to take over control of the reserve/. The RDC response was to take over control of the camp, once again with no warning or consultation and currently no evidence that their actions were gazetted. They then proceeded to spend large sums on the camp's development, money which they had refused to give the Advisory Committee. About this time they also took over control of the reserve maintenance, still with no discussion nor any apparent Gazetting.

In 2002 the RDC published the Whangateau Recreation Reserve Management Plan with the proper community and Advisory Committee consultation. However once this was done they proceeded to ignore many of its instructions taking actions they knew were opposed by the community. This resulted in the formation of the Whangateau Residents and Ratepayers Assn to endeavour to protect the reserve and its environs.

Auckland Council, on its takeover, made its intentions clear by changing the lock on the hall door without consultation or advice to the community leaving them to find out the hard way! During their period of control they have defied the 1977 Act by providing use and maintenance practices which have resulted in a dramatic loss of bird life from the area.

AC also refused to continue the democratic process of electing the Advisory Committee from the community. Now this self-appointed group no longer represent the community and do not support the community in its efforts to uphold the Management Plan.

It is my view that forward progress requires the following:

- 1'. WRRRA should ask the Auckland Council to provide legal evidence of their role in the control of the Reserve.
2. The Council should reinstate the public tri-ennial elections for the Hall and Reserve Advisory Committee. The Council should also negotiate with the Minister of Conservation to restore the public tri-ennial elections for the Cemetery Board.
3. The Council should immediately reinstate the present legal and operative Management Plan putting into effect in particular the paragraph

6.0

The Rodney District Council (proxy AC) administers and maintains the Reserve on advice from the Whangateau Hall and Reserve Advisory Committee.

and observe references to consultation with the community.

4. The Management Plan should be reviewed and updated with public consultation.

Elizabeth Ann Foster
Resident of Whangateau for 44 years



Help shape the future of Rodney's local parks!

Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan is now open for feedback!

Feedback must be received in writing by **5pm on Monday 15 August 2022**

Rodney Local Board has prepared a management plan for all local parks and reserves in the local board area that they have decision-making responsibility for. The draft plan covers 338 parks and over 1,400 hectares of land in the Rodney Local Board area excluding the nine regional parks and Department of Conservation managed land.

The Rodney Local Parks Management Plan is being prepared according to the Reserves Act 1977 and has a policy rather than an operational focus. It aims to guide day-to-day management in local parks in a way that reflects the values of mana whenua and the community.

This is your opportunity to provide ideas and suggestions on how you would like to see our local parks protected, used and managed over the next ten years. A submission is your chance to tell us what you think of the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan. You might wish to comment on a topic of interest to you or an individual park, or a mix of these.

We encourage you to give feedback online at akhaveyoursay.nz, or you can:

Scan and email your completed form to:

rodneylpmp@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

Post your completed form to:

Rodney Local Parks Management Plan
Auckland Council
Private Bag 92300, Victoria Street West
Auckland, 1142

Hearings

Let us know if you want to speak to your submission at a Hearing. Hearings are likely to take place in November 2022. We will contact you at least 10 working days prior to the hearing date to let you know when and where this will take place.

Do you wish to speak about your submission at a hearing?

☒ Yes

☐ No

If yes, please provide an email and/or phone number so we can contact you about this:

Your details

Your name and feedback will be included in public documents. All other personal details will be kept private.

First name: Jo

Last name: Haswell

Email address or postal address: [REDACTED]

Your local board: Rodney

Is your feedback on behalf of an organisation or business? (If yes, this confirms you have authority to submit on the organisation's behalf)

☒ Yes

☐ No

Name of organisation/business:

Rainbows Gnd + Rivers
Environmental Group Inc.
(REaREG)

Important privacy information

The personal information that you provide in this form will be held and protected by Auckland Council in accordance with our privacy policy (available at aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/privacy and at our libraries and service centres) and with the Privacy Act 1993. The privacy policy explains how we can use and share your personal information in relation to any interaction you have with the council, and how you can access and correct that information. You should familiarise yourself with this policy before submitting this form.

These questions are optional but will help us understand which groups of the community are engaging with us.

What gender are you?

☐ Male

☐ Female

☐ Another gender (please specify): _____

What age group do you belong to?

☐ Under 15

☐ 15-17

☐ 18-24

☐ 25-34

☐ 35-44

☐ 45-54

☐ 55-64

☐ 65-74

☐ 75+

Which ethnic group(s) do you feel you belong to? (Please select as many as apply)

☐ Pākehā/NZ European

☐ Other European

☐ Māori

☐ Cook Islands Māori

☐ Samoan

☐ Tongan

☐ Indian

☐ Chinese

☐ Southeast Asian

☐ Other (please specify): _____

Would you like to subscribe to any of the following (tick all that apply):

☐ People's Panel – to take part in council surveys

☐ Our Auckland – your weekly guide to what's happening in Auckland

☐ Auckland Conversations – free public events, offering ideas, inspiration and action for world-class cities

You can also visit AK Have Your Say at akhaveyoursay.nz to find out about, or register to receive regular updates on, consultation activities happening across Auckland

Your feedback (all questions are optional)

1. Overall, what is your opinion of the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan?

- ☐ Strongly support
- ☒ Mostly support
- ☐ Do not support
- ☐ Other
- ☐ I don't know

Tell us why

we appreciate there being individual plans for parks and reserves which recognise the individuality and different values and uses of these spaces

2. Please indicate whether you support the general policies in the plan or not, and why

Please refer to Volume 1 of the draft management plan to read the general policies.

	General policy (section number in draft plan)	Strongly support	Mostly support	Do not support	Other	I don't know
1.	Access and parking (11.1)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
2.	Buildings (11.2)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
3.	Climate change and natural hazards (11.3)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
4.	Unmanned aerial vehicles (including drones) (11.4)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
5.	Encroachments (11.5)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
6.	Geological and landscape features (11.6)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
7.	Historic and cultural heritage (11.7)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
8.	Mana whenua and Māori outcomes (11.8)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
9.	Park development (11.9)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
10.	Park and park feature naming (11.10)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
11.	Partnering and volunteering (11.11)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
12.	Recreational use and enjoyment (11.12)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>

- | | | | | | | |
|-----|---|--------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| 13. | Signs, information and interpretation (11.13) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 14. | Trees, plants and animals (11.14) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 15. | Water (11.15) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |

Tell us why

REAREG emphasises the importance of community consultation for any major changes or developments in individual parks.

3. Please indicate whether you support the authorisation policies in the plan or not, and why

Please refer to Volume 1 of the draft management plan to read the authorisation policies.

- | | Authorisation policy
(section number in
draft plan) | Strongly
support | Mostly
support | Do not
support | Other | I don't
know |
|----|---|--------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. | Activities requiring landowner authorisation (12.1) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 2. | Commercial activities (12.2) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 3. | Community leases and licences (12.3) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 4. | Events and activation (12.4) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 5. | Overnight accommodation (12.5) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 6. | Plaques and memorials and the scattering of ashes (12.6) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 7. | Public and private utilities (12.7) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |

Tell us why

REAREG requests that existing plaques on Rainbows Gnd Reserve are not removed without community consultation

4. If you would like to give feedback on individual park(s) please use the section below.

Please refer to Volume 2 of the draft management plan to view management intentions for individual parks.

If you need more space, you can copy/attach extra pages. Please include your name on each page and tell us which park you are giving feedback on.

Name of park:

Rainbows End Reserve

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly support

☐

Mostly support

☒

Do not support

☐

Other

☐

I don't know

☐

Tell us why:

Please see attached submission made on behalf of residents of Rainbows End + Green Rd, Molekane.

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

Name of park:

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly support

☐

Mostly support

☐

Do not support

☐

Other

☐

I don't know

☐

Tell us why:

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

DRAFT RODNEY PARKS MANAGEMENT PLAN

SUBMISSION ON RAINBOWS END RESERVE BY RAINBOWS END AND RIVERS ENVIRONMENTAL GROUP INC (REaREG)

INTRODUCTION

Rainbows End and Rivers Environmental Group Inc represents residents of the Rainbows End settlement and Green Road, Matakana.

The reserve is situated at the end of Martin Road and is on the junction of the Glen Eden and Matakana Rivers, just before they flow past Sandspit and out into Kawau Bay in the Hauraki Gulf.

It is a small but unique reserve, which has been an important part of the Rainbows End community since 1980. At that point residents cleared the area of the existing ti tree and scrub and built the jetty, a boat ramp and part of the sea wall. After Auckland Council took over management of the reserve in the late 1990s, the jetty was upgraded, the boat ramp was replaced, the sea wall extended and the sandy beach created.

The reserve borders a SEA (Significant Ecological Area) tidal flat where shore birds are often seen feeding at low tide and roosting at high tide.

The local community are very proud of their reserve. They attend weeding and planting days to keep it maintained, use it for community get-togethers, along with enjoying boating and swimming at high tide. It is the heart of the community.

REaREG surveyed the community on the five things they most value about the reserve. 59 per cent of those who received the survey responded, and the results show that the primary items the reserve is valued for are:

- Having tidal access to the waterways for kayaking, paddle boarding and boating
- Having a community green space where people can come together to exercise, picnic, play games and generally relax
- The undeveloped nature of the reserve as a place for walking or sitting in quiet contemplation, enjoying the surroundings, and
- The bird life on the reserve, estuary and adjacent bush

The community were also asked if they agreed with the additional ongoing management issues REaREG had identified, including the impact of climate change, safety concerns around the mixed and increased use of the reserve, and possible damage to its biodiversity as visitor numbers increase. The results of the survey show that 90 per cent of respondents agreed that the reserve management issues that need to be addressed are:

- Safely maintaining access to the waterways for swimmers, non motorised boat users and motorised boat users
- Continuing to protect and enhance the natural values of the reserve - planting, pest control, weed control
- Managing the conflicts that will arise with growth and change in use of the reserve - narrow road, parking issues, pedestrian safety, swimmer safety, protecting the natural environment with increased use
- Managing the effects of climate change - erosion, coastal inundation, rising water table especially in the back reserve, siltation of the estuary.

REaREG considers that these issues can be mitigated with planning and co-operation between the community and Auckland Council and are keen to work with Council on a long-term plan for this to happen.

Jo Haswell
REaREG President

August 2022

Jo Haswell. Rainbows End & Rivers Environmental Group

RAINBOWS END RESERVE DRAFT MANAGEMENT PLAN

FEEDBACK ON PAGE ONE

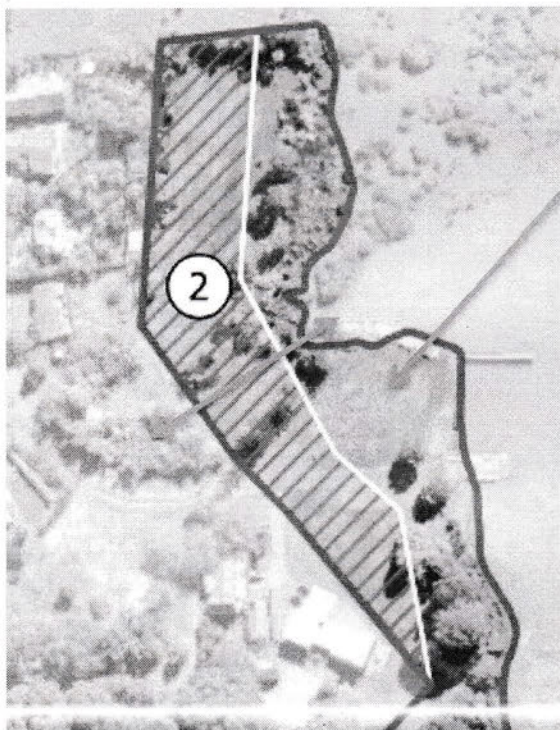
There are three separate land titles covering this reserve – two are local purpose (esplanade) reserve and one is recreation reserve. In the draft plan, the management focus for the recreation reserve is given as Water and Coastal Access

REaREG's Concerns

Looking at the purposes of recreation reserves, REaREG considers two classifications would apply to the Rainbows End recreation reserve – informal recreation and protection of the natural environment.

The area currently marked Recreation Reserve on the map below is not really fit for purpose and does not reflect current use. The northern area in the diagram below is currently in grass and a good portion of it is boggy and unusable for most of the year and cannot be used for informal recreation. The southern part of the recreation reserve is not as boggy but is split by a road. Informal recreation tends to happen more on the grassed area closer to the beach.

There is no water and coastal access from the recreation reserve, yet in the draft plan the Management Focus Areas for it is Water and Coastal Access. Protection of the natural environment and informal recreation would be more appropriate areas of focus. REaREG would like this classification to be reviewed.



The main area used for informal recreation is the esplanade reserve between the boat racks, road and beach area.

Jetty

Boat Ramp and Road

List of Values Associated with the Park

Cultural Values and Heritage Values

Two CHI sites apply to the reserves:

No. 17306 – Historic Structure / Wooden Piles

No. 17308 - Historic Structure / Ships Berth

There are three midden sites recorded in the Rainbows End settlement – Nos 17307, 17304, 17305 – but it is not known where these are located.

Natural Values

In draft plan

- Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Other notable vegetation
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation Values

In draft plan

- Water access
- Informal recreation

Hazards and Constraints

In draft plan

- Coastal hazards
- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping Features

In draft plan – other parks

Management Focus Areas – applies only to Recreation Reserves

In draft plan – Water and coastal access.

As mentioned previously, the recreation reserve area does not provide water and coastal access. This is obtained through the local purpose esplanade reserves.

Volume 1 of the draft plan gives possible management focus for recreation reserves. Of these, REaREG considers informal recreation and protection of the natural environment are the two most relevant. As mentioned above, REaREG would like this classification to be reviewed.

FEEDBACK ON PAGE 2

Cultural Values

None in draft plan - CHI details provided

Recreation Values

None in draft plan

REaREG Comments - A survey of the community showed that the main recreation values of the reserve are kayaking, paddleboarding, boating, swimming, informal exercise, dog exercising, picnicking, enjoyment of the environment, and walking on the reserve and estuary.

Natural Values

In draft plan

- Significant ecological area within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
 - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub SA1.2
 - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaves forest WF4
 - Saline: Mangrove forest scrub (SA1)
 - Regenerating: Kanuka scrub/forest (VS2)

REaREG would comment that:

- The SEA is an important wading bird habitat.
- A small stream on the reserve is home to endangered eels and inanga.
- There is mature native bush on and around the headland including two kauri trees, large puriri, rimu, tariare and pohutakawa. These are home to a diverse range of native birds including, kereru, tui, kaka, grey warbler, riroriro, pipiwharau, and ruru.
- The estuarine border on the headland includes large salt marsh ribbon wood and oioi which helps prevent erosion of the bank.



Wading birds feeding at low tide

Heritage Values

None given in draft plan – CHI details provided

Other Information

In draft plan

- Park valued for its undeveloped nature and informal recreation opportunities including bird watching and tidal access to water for small craft
- The park is adjacent to a Significant Ecological Area
- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests eg Rainbows End Environmental Group
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Overtime this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

REaREG Comments

- Please note correct name of community group – Rainbows End and Rivers Environmental Group Inc.
- Increased use of the reserve, especially at peak times, is putting pressure on parking and space for all activities to occur safely. This increased use is also putting pressure on biodiversity in the reserve.
- The northern reserve (combination of recreation and esplanade reserve) is often inundated and the water table has risen noticeably over the last few years. Where at one stage this part of the reserve was only boggy over winter months, lately parts of it are a permanent bog.

Management Issues

In draft plan

- Risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation
- It will be important to understand changing uses of the park as the community changes

REaREG comments:

With the large stand of mature pohutakawa on the headland, myrtle rust is also a major pathogen risk.

A survey of the community shows that safely maintaining access to the waters, protecting and enhancing the natural values of the reserve, managing conflicts from increased and changed use of the reserve, and managing the effects of climate change are the major future management issues for the Rainbows End Reserve.

Management Intentions

Currently:

- Support opportunities to protect the park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback including track closure discouraging any paths near kauri, fencing and hygiene measures

REaREG's comments:

There are only a few kauri trees and no formal tracks so this isn't the major focus from the community's perspective.

REaREG would like to work with Council to develop a long-term strategy to mitigate the issues identified in the community feedback. It already has ideas on how some of these issues could be managed.

RAINBOWS END RESERVE PHOTOS



Boat ramp and beach under water



A boggy northern recreation reserve



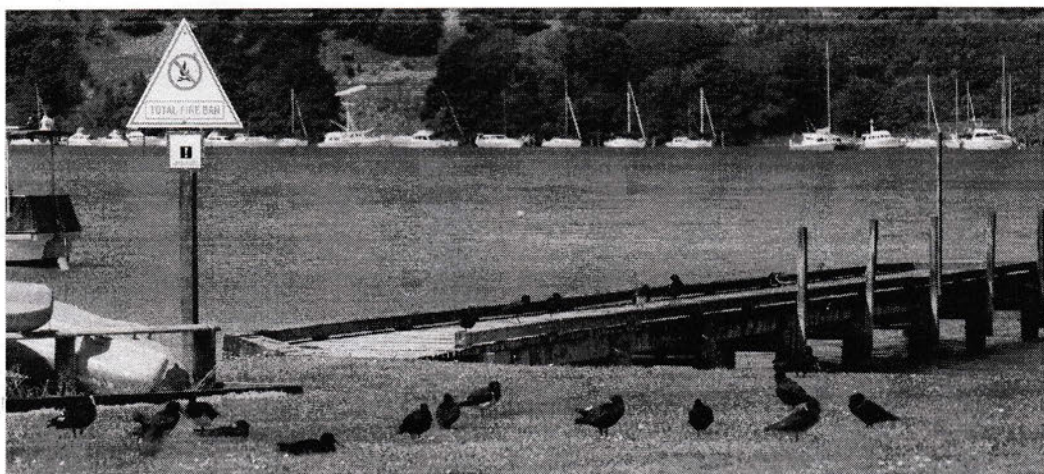
Parking can be an issue



Community planting day



Mixed use of reserve and adjacent waterways is causing some safety concerns



Oystercatchers resting on the reserve at high tide

From: [Dominica](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Sunday, 14 August 2022 7:30:37 pm

Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve
Waimauku
Rodney District

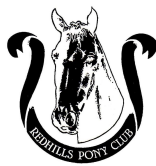
"We support the Waimauku Pony Club's continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve."

Respondent No: E100

From: [Emma McMurray](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Waimauku
Date: Sunday, 14 August 2022 7:52:25 pm

“We support the Waimauku Pony Club’s continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve.”

Sent from my iPhone



Redhill Pony Club
375b Waitakere Road
Taupaki
Rodney
Auckland

15th August 2022

Rodney Local Board
Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan

Submission of Redhills Pony Club to the Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan 2022

Subject: The Redhills Pony Club lease at Harry James Reserve, Taupaki

Redhills Pony Club would like to provide a submission to the Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan 2022 in relation to the current facilities held at Harry James Reserve, to support the specific equestrian activities provided for under Leases and Licences.

About Redhills Pony Club

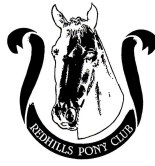
Redhills Pony Club is a branch of the Kumeu District Pony Club, and subsequently the Waitemata Rodney Area Pony Club. We run our club to align with the aims, visions, and strategic plan of the NZ Pony Club Association, and are governed by their rules and regulations. Following is a little about the club's history, our connection with the community, and future plans.

History

Our club was formed in 1989, and has been an inherent part of the Kumeu/Taupaki community ever since. A large part of that time has been based around the grounds and all-weather arena at Harry James Reserve. In 2020 a working group was formed to establish the building of the all-weather riding surface, which has proved an invaluable asset to Redhills members and the wider riding community, enabling a safe fenced area that can be used for year-round riding and training when land is too wet or too hard for safe riding activities. Many volunteer hours were spent fundraising, and developing and seeing this project through to completion.

Why Pony Club is important

Pony Club is the the most accessible organisation for equestrian sports in our area, and educates members in not only riding, but horse care, animal welfare, road safety, first aid, health and safety, and risk assessment.



It promotes the highest ideals of sportsmanship and citizenship, and includes many opportunities for the learning of life skills for tamariki and rangatahi, developing personal responsibility, resilience, patience, empathy, being a team player and playing fair. Pony Club offers a connection to rural life and values, and we rely heavily on a volunteer workforce to run our club, including all rallies, activities and competitions. Often this involves the entire whanau, and inspires a strong sense of belonging, contributing, and community.

Women and girls are significantly under-represented in sport in NZ, with a 28% gap between male and female participation by age 17. This inequality has informed the governments Women and Girls strategy, and Sport NZ's It's My Move initiative. Our members are predominantly female, being involved in riding and caring for a horse or pony (the latter in itself is physically demanding) brings them all the health benefits associated with rigorous physical exercise.

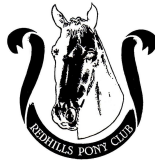
The NZPC is affiliated to the UKPC, and as such our examination and coaching qualifications are recognised worldwide. At Redhills we are invested in the coaches who deliver our core syllabus, with financial and practical support to upskill using the robust training programmes offered through NZPC, ultimately benefiting our riders.

The wider Kumeu and Waitemata area pony club offers competitive opportunities to all riders, and Redhills plays a collaborative role in this, offering the use of our grounds and facilities in district events as well as holding our own open competitions.

Future and Ongoing Plans

In addition to our core riding programmes, Pony Club has developed complimentary learning opportunities that do not involve having to own a horse. Redhills are already involved in running these programmes, and committed to encouraging further participation from the wider community who wish to pursue their passion for horses and ponies, but possibly lack the means or facilities to own one. If and when members are ready to take the next step of purchasing or leasing a horse or pony, we provide paddocking on our grounds at a reduced members rate.

Part of the annual plan for NZ Pony Club is to deepen links with Riding for the Disabled, and enhance existing coaching programmes to support young people with learning and physical difficulties to pursue equestrian sports. As well, there is increasing recognition of the benefits of equine assisted therapy in emotional, behavioural, and relational issues. At Redhills we look forward to taking part in these programs to further develop our coaches skills in delivering unique learning and connection opportunities to neuro-diverse members, or those in the community with physical, learning, or other challenges.



Before Covid restricted our gatherings, we had plans to instigate regular community open days, to bring further awareness of equestrian sports to the wider community, and provide opportunities for connection to horses and ponies for tamariki and rangatahi. We look forward to implementing those plans as Covid restrictions allow.

We have invited the local primary school to also make use of our arena and grounds in their PE program, particularly their cross country training. Currently the main reserve and walking track provides some space for their activities, but by utilising the PC grounds they will double the space available. Similarly, when ponies are not grazing the paddocks we will invite dog walkers to utilise the space.

All of these plans are achievable with the continued access to and development of our current facilities. With a secure tenure we can plan for the building of covered yards, and a covered area for seating, providing safe containment for horses and some protection from the elements on community days. In addition the roofing would provide catchment for rainfall, thereby enabling storage of drinking water for the horses grazing there.

In Conclusion

Redhills Pony Club, under the District body of Kumeu Pony Club, have held 25 years of tenure of the land behind and to the side of Harry James reserve. Over that time we have financially invested in the upkeep, weed control and development of the land, with the inclusion and maintenance of an all weather riding surface, the fertilising of grassland, and the repair and maintenance of fencing. This has all been achieved with many many hours of volunteer work by our own members and members of the community and fundraising to ensure the area is well maintained and safe. Over the years Redhills Pony Club have invested \$30,000+ into maintaining the facility for our equestrian community.

As it is, our all weather surface provides a safe fenced area for training all year round, for members and the wider equestrian community as well. There is no such similar facility for public use in our area, and it was of significant benefit after the major floods that devastated Kumeu last year. We were also able to offer our facilities to the wider Pony Club and equine community after Covid-19 vaccination regulations meant the closure of private facilities.

The club has made recent investment to ensure the continued viability of this facility, with \$4,500 spent in 2021 on re-surfacing the all weather arena, managing weeds and repairing fencing.

We believe the Redhills Pony Club to be an integral component to the rural community and support the continued use of this part of the Harry James Reserve for equestrian use.

Kind Regards,

Redhills Pony Club Committee

From: [Kim Beazley](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Rodney LPMP vol 2
Date: Monday, 15 August 2022 3:28:12 pm

Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2

Diamond Jubilee Park

Matakana

Rodney District

“We support the Matakana Pony Club’s continued use of Diamond Jubilee Park,

Regards

Kim Beazley

Form 13

SUBMISSION ON A MANAGEMENT PLAN CONSULTATION UNDER SECTION 41, RESERVES ACT 1977

To: Auckland Council

Submission on: Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan

Name of Submitter: Fire and Emergency New Zealand

This is a submission on behalf of Fire and Emergency New Zealand (Fire and Emergency) on the Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan which covers all Council parks and reserves in Rodney other than Kaipātiki Reserve Management Plan (330 parks covering close to 1,400 hectares).

The specific part of the application that Fire and Emergency's submission relates to is the management of fires.

Fire and Emergency has a responsibility under the Fire and Emergency New Zealand Act (2017) to provide for firefighting activities to prevent or limit damage to people, property and the environment. As a secondary function, Fire and Emergency also respond to medical events, rescues and public assists.

The risk of fire starting or fire spreading in open space, forested areas or across the coastline, as seen in Rodney, is increasing due to environmental change, urban development and human behaviour. As part of this, the Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan rightfully refers to the impacts of climate change which can include an increase in droughts and wildfires. Fire and Emergency have set out the key risks for unwanted fire and fire spread in the natural environment alongside mitigations in its Fire Plan for Tāmaki Makaurau.

Availability of water supplies is a large determinant in fire risk and with increased risk of droughts in the future this will be ever more important. Section 11.15 'Wai' of the proposed Plan references the role parks or areas of park land can hold with relation to firefighting water supply. Fire and Emergency sets out minimum standards for alternative firefighting water supplies in the New Zealand Fire Service Firefighting Water Supplies Code of Practice (Water Supplies Code of Practice).

In responding to firefighting, medical, rescue or other emergencies, Fire and Emergency require effective and efficient access and manoeuvring of crew and equipment. This should be reflected in Section 11.1 Access and Parking. The Firefighting Operations Emergency Vehicle Access Guide sets out guidelines for access for emergency vehicles.

The fire risk from vegetation can be decreased through implementing management measures that prioritise the use of low flammability vegetation. Further detail on vegetation flammability can be found on Fire and Emergency's website [here](#).

Fire and Emergency requests the following additions to the Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan:

- Additional policy under Section 11.5: Maintain and improve the suitability of, and access to, alternative firefighting water supplies in line with the New Zealand Fire Service Firefighting Water Supplies Code of Practice.
- Additional objective and policy under 11.1 to ensure accessways are clear and unobstructed and give effect to the Firefighting Operations Emergency Vehicle Access Guide.

- Additional policy under 11.14.2 or additional sub-point under 11.14.2(3) or (5) noting a preference for selecting low flammability vegetation.

We thank you for the opportunity to feed into the development of the Rodney Local Parks Management Plan.



Nola Smart
on behalf of
Fire and Emergency New Zealand

Date: 12.08.22

Electronic address for service of person making submission:

[REDACTED]

Telephone:

[REDACTED]

Postal address:

[REDACTED]
[REDACTED]
[REDACTED]

Contact person:

Nola Smart

From: [REDACTED]
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Proposed Brigham Creek Esplanade Submission
Date: Monday, 15 August 2022 4:55:53 pm

To Whom it may concern,

We live and own 84 and 86 Riverland road Kumeu and border Brigham Creek.

We strongly object to this proposal.

Brigham creek has silted up significantly in the years,since 2012 when we purchased here.Mangroves have encroached the creek shoreline and at the outlet have hindered the creek tidal flow as they spread across the channel entrance.the shore line is a crumbly clay with steep banks in many spots,that show erosion with trees falling into the stream.There is a heavy growth of gorse ,privet and weeds along shoreline .Some natives like kowhai struggle to compete for stable ground.The cost of fencing ,weed removal,stabilising the walkway would be very expensive,to ratepayers to maintain.With this being a dead end walkway there is little access at either end for parking .There is little natural beauty at the moment and the costs of parkland and purpose for a parkland on unstable ground with diminishing tidal flow seems untenable.

We have a wetland bordering this proposal so do not wish to see the natural life within it disturbed.

We feel this walkway could be a danger to pedestrians with it being set on eroding land.It would benefit very few people.

The Queens chain in many places is now very close to the existing banks.This needs to be considered as the banks erode.

This parkland proposal is a walk to nowhere from nowhere.Until the silt build up and Mangrove growth is addressed this is pointless.Clear the length of Brigham Creek of foul smelling mangroves and open the waterway up to deepen and clear the waterway in the first instance.

At present our home is secured by gates and fencing from the road.This parkland would negatively impact this security and the lifestyle for which we bought the property.

We are willing to speak to this submission.

Ian and Mary Midgley
Sent from my iPad

From: [Paul L'Amie](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Cc: [REDACTED]; "[David Carroll](#)"
Subject: Submission on the Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan- Brigham Creek esplanade
Date: Monday, 15 August 2022 4:57:40 pm
Attachments: [image001.png](#)
[image002.jpg](#)
[image005.jpg](#)
[image006.jpg](#)

To Whom it may concern,

I would like to make a submission on the above plan, (specifically pages 147 & 148 of the Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan Volume 2: Individual parks in Kumeu subdivision).

Our family own one of the rural blocks bordering Brigham Creek, and are very concerned at the proposed esplanade.

Please take the following points into consideration;

Security will be compromised.

- There has been a sharp increase in crime at Riverhead Point where the proposed esplanade starts.
- We and our neighbours have animals in paddocks directly adjacent to the proposed esplanade. Dogs will be a major concern and if they are worrying animals there could well be unfortunate animal welfare issues.
- It will provide all hours access to an unsecured part of our property raising obvious security concerns.
- Rubbish and pet faeces will be a problem as they already are on the existing Riverhead esplanade.

The proposal seems to go nowhere.

- Where do you propose people will park at the southern end of the esplanade?

The council has far more essential issues to focus on such as;

- Inadequate development of roading infrastructure to effectively manage traffic flows in and around Riverhead and Kumeu.
- No footpaths.
- Poor road maintenance.
- No public transport.

I'm incredulous that the council would even be considering an esplanade while there are so many glaring issues of much greater importance so obviously needing council attention and funding.

Please carefully consider priorities that will have a much greater impact on the welfare of the rate paying, council electing members of the local Kumeu and Riverhead communities.

Yours faithfully,

[Paul L'Amie](#)
[Managing Director](#)







63 Railway Street, Helensville. PO Box 23, Helensville 0840. [REDACTED]

SUBMISSION TO AUCKLAND COUNCIL

DRAFT LOCAL RODNEY PARKS MANAGEMENT PLAN VOLUME 2

INDIVIDUAL PARKS IN KUMEU SUBDIVISION

FROM: Helensville A&P Association, Lease holder until 2036

DATED: 14th August 2022

Cultural Values:

No further input.

Recreation Values:

The Helensville Showgrounds are used for a number of recreational pursuits – historically and primarily the annual Helensville A&P Show, which is held on the last Saturday of every February. 2023 will be the 120th Helensville A&P Show.

The grounds are sub-leased to the Helensville Pony Club, who operate from October to April, in the equestrian season. Year round, the Helensville A&P Assn leases keys to various members of the public to ride their horses on the grounds. The grounds are also used for a diverse range of activities by a number of community groups throughout the year, eg Scout camps, school group days and occasional cross country days, dog training, horse measuring clinics from August to March.

In addition, the buildings are hired to various community and private individuals and groups throughout the year, eg camper van clubs, private weddings and functions, meetings and workshops, musical events, rallies, market days etc. Commercial filming companies make use of the grounds when filming in the area for parking, assembly, preparation, actual filming etc.

Heritage Values:

Helensville A&P Assn has a proud history of holding an annual community Agricultural & Pastoral Show at this site since 1954. Coincidentally, the first two Helensville A&P Shows were held in “Stewart’s paddock” in 1900 and 1901. The Stewart family at that time owned what is now the Showgrounds. The Show was held at various farms until 1909 when the association bought land at Mill Rd (on the site occupied by Des Comer, opposite the old Kaipara Dairy Co grounds). However this was sold due to continual flooding and the A&P then moved to the Racing Club/Showgrounds .

From that date, the Racing Club ran an annual Race Meet and the A&P Assn held the annual A&P Show on the grounds.

The Racing Club gifted the land to the Auckland Council in 2010. The changing landscape of health and safety and small regional race meets making it unfeasible to continue to organise and hold the Helensville Racing Club meet.

There are seats and structures around the grounds constructed in memory of past Helensville A&P members of the Association and Committee.

Management Intentions:

AC have just completed fencing of the wetlands along the river opposite the Helensville Bowling Club. Planting of this area is being discussed at present. The A&P plan to create a “Memorial Planting”, in honour of the many members and volunteers of the Helensville A&P Assn.

AC’s plans to upgrade the existing buildings, driveway and drainage, will deliver improved facilities for use by community and other groups in future.

Leases & Licences:

Helensville A&P Assn hold the lease until 2036 (a period of 34 years plus 364 days dated from 1/12/2001).

They sub-let an area to the Helensville Pony Club, current lease valid until 2023 and renewed normally three yearly (current lease extended to 2023 due to loss of most of a season from Covid).

There is an expression of interest currently under discussion with the Kumeu Western Riding Club, to build an arena for their use and the use of other ‘keyholders’.

Helensville A&P Assn issues annual contracts for equestrian keyholders to ride on the grounds.

15 August 2022

Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan

AC should require “passes” for access to all its Regional Parks. Implementation can begin with the Rodney Regional parks.

In its Local board input into preparation of the draft 2021 Regional Parks Management Plan [Resolution number RD/2021/206] the Rodney Local Board, inter alia, recognized the importance of providing adequate funding for the maintenance and development of regional parks, including facilities provision to provide the best visitor experience.

iv) support charging fees to private tourism companies operating in regional parks

v) request that commercial income generated from regional parks, such as filming, be ring-fenced to use to enhance regional parks facilities.

Increasing numbers of visitors and tourists travel to enjoy AC’s regional (and local) parks, yet the burden of maintaining the parks (gardening,, mowing, planting, trimming), providing facilities (toilets, tracks, signs, car parks, access roads) and developing and protecting flora and fauna, is left to the local ratepayers.

If not properly managed, parks can quickly become overused, neglected, facilities run down or trashed, and environmentally degraded.

Managing parks properly is costly. AC is already highly in debt and has other priorities. Providing additional funding for Regional Parks will allow more to be spent on maintaining and developing the other local parks in Rodney (and the rest of AC).

So, AC should go further and require regional park visitors to pay an annual licence fee or acquire a “pass” to help fund park maintenance, development and facilities provision and ensure visitors appreciate the value of the benefit they are receiving and not just take for granted their exploitation of natural and physical resources.

Ratepayers in the local board area of a regional park should have a family right of access, since they pay for the upkeep of their parks in their area from their rates, visit the parks as “locals” and have a greater sense of responsibility for the care of parks in “their” community area. This would also incentivise them to respect “their” parks,

monitor the behaviour of their community and visitors and take pride in their presentation and enjoyment. This means they should be allowed to apply for an annual licence to visit parks in their area for free. All other visitors should have to pay for a licence or pass to visit. Daily or annual, individual or car, passes should be options. The Uluru-Kata-Tjuta National park in Australia has passes and is an example that could be followed. <https://parksaustralia.gov.au/uluru/>

Most AC regional parks have only a few or one main access road and stations to check and issue passes (especially on holidays) could be readily established to ensure compliance. People could register a car on obtaining a pass and number plate recognition technology could be used to identify and fine non-payers.

Kind Regards

William Foster
LEIGH

23 November 2021

Geoff Pitman
Rodney Area Manager
Community Facility
Area Operation
Auckland Council
Auckland 1010



SANDSPIT CARPARK & SURROUNDING AMENITIES

This letter and its contents responds to what are referred to as the upgrade and proposed future works.

Thank you for providing that opportunity. The views set out in this response are my views and I do not represent them to be views of the Kawau Island Residents and Ratepayers Association.

For the magnitude of the matters covered by the feedback form, Geoff, the timeframe provided has been far, far, too short, for anything but a response that has to be provided without the careful consideration that the various issues require.

I record that the first notification that was received of the upgrade and the proposed future works was at 3:51 pm on Tuesday 16th November. The time for the Council to hear the thoughts on the stage plan for the carpark was then given as "no later than 19th November 2021" (3 days allowed).

By early evening that had been extended out to Tuesday 23rd November and a closure date of 25th November was also given. The various dates were set out in a confusing series of emails in which there were feedback closure dates that repeated 19th November, and 23rd November, and the third closure date of 25th November.

It is assumed that the 25th November closure date is the one that now applies. That is just 7 working days from the date of the first notification.

In this response, though, I will address each of the issues that are referred to in the feedback form:- (For ease of reference and copy the Feedback Form, is attached, without the plans)

1. Overflow Carpark

I would like to have had time to be able to travel to Sandspit and have a look at the areas concerned along with the plan provided. However, an area for overflow parking is pretty essential for the reasonable functioning of the carpark over the summer period.

Having a summer overflow parking area seems sensible, but this feedback is being provided without having had the time to travel to the site and to have a look at what the meaning and impact is going to be.

2. Carpark

CWB-100834-18-12-1:LW

The payment system for the carpark is sensible. It is an approach that I have supported from the time that the previous arrangement was so suddenly discontinued.

The devil, though, will be in the detail. Time will tell how well the system will work.

A lot is going to depend upon the reasonableness and sensibleness of the concession structure that is put in place for Kawau Island residents and ratepayers. Several of them spend many days, sometimes weeks, at the Island. Some may be permanent residents who come and go periodically for shopping and/ or for short term stays away from the Island.

The parking arrangements need to be empathetic to the diversity of people who will be wanting to make use of that carparking area.

A significant percentage will be Kawau Cruises day trippers, travelling to the Island as a destination. They will be there and back on the same day. They are likely to be in the carpark for periods starting from approximately 9 am and returning at different times during the afternoon until around 5:30 pm.

There will be others who will be travelling to the Island, perhaps to stay for longer periods, sometimes up to a week or two at one of the Island accommodation facilities and/or retreats (E.g The Beach House.)

There will be large groups travelling to and from Camp Bentzon for varying lengths of stay.

There will be a number using the carpark who will have their own boats (usually with a trailer, but not exclusively with trailers). They may be going out for daily fishing trips, or visiting the Island, or travelling to the Island by private boat, to stay for periods.

A few will be permanent residents on the Island.

Many will be the Kawau Island residents and ratepayers, referred to earlier, who use their homes on Kawau for stays of a few days to several weeks.

Some will be friends of, and/or family of, residents and ratepayers travelling to the Island for varying periods of just a day, or several days, or several weeks.

The parking needs for this particular carpark will be different from most carparks and more diverse. For many the parking will be needed for several days at a time.

The major difference between the previous paid parking system and the proposed system, is that under the proposed system there does not appear to be any provision for park management, in the form that previously existed (Winnie Topia). How that is going to work in practice (particularly over the peak summer period) causes some apprehension.

There will always be a few who abuse the system and who park across bays and not in them, and/ or who use the ordinary car parking bays for both cars and trailers.

Not sure what the situation is with the promised CCTV Cameras, keeping surveillance checks on the cars and the carpark users on a 24/7 basis, to help minimize issues of theft and vandalism, and misuse?

Under the system that operated at the carpark previously, and in a way that was especially important during the summer peak period, people could return from the Island for shopping visits to Warkworth, or Snells Beach, to replenish supplies. They could return to the carpark and Winnie (or the carpark attendant) would have ensured that their spaces, over the two to three hours they might be away, carrying out their shopping, had been protected by a cone and by she, and or someone, being on site monitoring the carpark.

Over the height of the summer period, I can see that it could become a nightmare for some who return from their shopping excursion, to catch a shuttle back to the Island, with their shopping, but find that their space has gone, and the carpark is full. They may well hold a concession pass, but that will be, of no use to them in those circumstances.

What can and will be done, to provide protection for such short-term shopping absences?

Ultimately it will be the pricing and the detail of how it will work that will determine the success or otherwise, of the reintroduction of the paid concession carpark. It will not be difficult to design a system that is bound to fail.

Under the heading under which it should appear (i.e this heading, the carpark) there is no mention of the bringing up to a good standard the present surface of the carpark. That should be a priority! The fact that it is not even mentioned under the carpark heading makes me continue to be apprehensive about the long term future of this carpark, in its present approximate dimensions.

The resurfacing of this carpark should be prioritized. It should not be put in as a kind of after thought, after stage 3, in relation to the Caretakers Cottage.

3. Caretakers Cottage

What is proposed here causes me huge concern. These are matters, and these are stages, that I urge Auckland Council and the Rodney Local Board to provide far more time for consideration and consultation with organizations, like the Kawau Island Residents and Ratepayers Association and Kawau Cruises.

To me, it seems that the proposed staging is going to put in place a fait accompli that will eliminate the potential alternatives.

For example, the demolition of the existing Information Centre. That existing Information Centre is in an excellent location for Kawau Cruises and for the public utilizing that service. It is ideal, in its present location, for the dissemination of information, from the Information Centre to all visitors.

Why is consideration even being given to the demolition of that building, which is a valuable amenity to the whole community? (There may be a good reason but the reason has not been given.)

Except for persons dropping off, or picking up, people going to, or from, boats, or perhaps for people taking time out for something to eat or drink at the café, there would be very few vehicles making use of that area for whom 60min parking, on a paid basis, would be appropriate. (And how on earth would that be sensibly policed in that area?)

One of my major concerns about what is being proposed to happen in the Sandspit Wharf area and the carpark and Caretakers Cottage, and the way it has been set out, is that it may reflect decisions that have already been taken by Auckland Council and the Rodney Local Board and be designed, through the vague wording and lack of detail for the proposal, to elicit acquiescence in those decisions. Decisions that appear likely to include the removal of any and all facilities for Kawau Islanders to leave their bags of rubbish and/or waste that all must pack out with them when they leave the Island.

Whatever happens at the Caretakers Cottage, it should incorporate a long term arrangement for Kawau Island Residents and Ratepayers to be able to bring back their waste from the Island and to dispose of it in a Council provided compound at or close by the present location of the rubbish compound (which has replaced the Molok bins that were previously close by.)

I hope that I am wrong but all of the recent writings and statements, indicate to me that the intention of the Local Board, and the intention of the Auckland Council, is to remove that present rubbish/waste facility, after a short period of time, and not to provide any alternative facility.

There has been a facility at Sandspit for that purpose for decades. It is, in my view, unforgiveable, if the Rodney Local Board and the Auckland Council are now intending to remove the facility and not to replace it.

I am puzzled about the public toilets apparently also being relocated. The public toilets that are already in place are well located. They are convenient to all. Why is there a need to move them?

It seems unlikely to me to be practicable to be able to redevelop the existing Caretakers Cottage to reasonably accommodate all of the intended uses that are suggested in the proposal. That is to be able to meet the requirements of Kawau Cruises; to replicate the Information Centre; to also provide a Coastguard meeting room; plus the public toilets; plus a new café; "as well as others"!

What is set out in the proposal, as Stage 3, for the Caretakers Cottage development should be Stage 1 (but incorporating the long term the continuation of the rubbish waste compound).

If Stage 3 became Stage 1, there would be an opportunity to see how it is going to work and how practicable it is going to be to provide for all of the proposed uses within the parameters of that cottage. Not remove the alternatives first and then be left with nothing but the caretakers cottage to accommodate all of the uses.

The Information Centre should remain as the base for Kawau Cruises business until Stage 3 is complete. Then, and only if there is good reason for the existing Information Centre on the wharf to be demolished, should that occur. The information provided with the proposal does not state why that demolition is needed.

It is only by prioritizing Stage 3, (following the provision of plenty of time for those most affected to have input), will the planning, resource, building consents and the securing of budgets, occur within a realistic timeframe.

I consider that the proposed staging of Stages 1 and 2 first, will ensure that there is absolutely no way back for the existing Information Centre and the existing rubbish compound.

Why is the sequence being planned like that?

Summary:

If it is to occur, Stage 3 should be Stage 1. The demolition of the existing Information Centre should not occur before the completion of Stage 3.

4. Other Wharf Buildings

Once again, the café is ideally located in its present location. I cannot see how the conversion to a café, as well as incorporating all of the other uses proposed for the Caretakers Cottage, can be reasonably and realistically fitted within that facility.

As with the Harbourmaster's office, much more time, and discussion, and input from affected parties should be sought before decisions are made on the removal of the café from its present site and the demolition of the present café!

5. Shuttle Service

This is another item in the proposals presented that has triggered warning bells for me.

In principle, the introduction of shuttle services, to Sandspit, from Warkworth, sounds like a great idea.

Unless this is, again, a "thin edge of the wedge" proposal, by the Auckland Council and the Rodney Local Board.

This proposal seems to me, to be alarmingly similar to an earlier proposal put forward by the Rodney Local Board, when the intent was that the shuttle service should remove the need for most of the carpark. Kawau Islanders were to be encouraged to leave their cars in Warkworth, or in "park and ride" areas, and to travel to Sandspit by shuttle, not by motor vehicle.

That is, it was suggested, on long-term basis, you should no longer need to take your car to Sandspit. You could leave it at Warkworth and take the shuttle service to Sandspit. That way, the long-term parking facility at Sandspit, might be largely dispensed with.

However reasonable, such a proposal may sound to those whose longer term object is to substantially reduce the availability of long term parking at Sandpit, and to turn much of that area into something else, for most of us travelling to Kawau, for lengthy stays, what is packed in and packed out, often includes the kitchen sink. How extraordinarily difficult and unreasonable such an alternative may be will be known only to those who will be affected. (Which will be most of us going to and from the Island).

So, in principle, I consider that the introduction of such a shuttle service is a good idea, so long as it not part of a long-term plan to get rid of the carpark or a major part of it, and which is why the carpark resurfacing does not even get a mention under the carpark heading.

That is part of why I view with trepidation, that the resurfacing of the carpark, which is badly needed NOW, has been included in the proposal only as, what appears to be, almost as a throw away afterthought, and not under the Carpark heading at all.

It may never happen.

6. General

A final comment made is that, not only has almost no time been provided for feedback on such massively important issues to Kawau Islanders, but, again, everything is set out in such vague and innocuous terms, that, unless you stand back and take time to think about why the feedback has been sought, those reading the feedback proposals may simply feedback the answers sought, by those putting forward the proposals, along lines, which help support the predetermined future that has already been decided for us. (And which will enable the "consultation" box to be signed off.)

The proposal we have been given may be the Queen's gambit.

The responses we provide may be our first pawn movement.

When we provide it, we may have already lost the game.

I genuinely hope that I will be proved wrong.

My feedback to each of the questions asked and each of the feedback issues is as set out in this letter.

Yours Sincerely,



Colin Bright

15 August 2022

Kiri Le Heron
Regional Services & Strategy
Auckland Council

**Rodney Local Parks Management Plan
Aka Have your Say – Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan Feedback on Sandspit Reserve**

My response to the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan is focused on the Sandspit Reserve Rodney.

This response is not by the feed back form because that appears to me, to be designed to obtain the responses that are sought, rather than to address the most important management issues for this park.

This reserve/park/carparking facility is an absolutely key facility for those travelling to Kawau Island, whether as permanent residents, part time residents, holiday makers, visitors, destination seekers (Mansion House), trades people or those travelling to and from Kawau Island for other reasons. This is not just a recent facility. Along with waste disposal facilities for Kawau, the parking facility has been there for decades!

Nothing that has now been set out in the pages relating to the Sandspit Reserve in Rodney, gives me any sense that the Kawau voices have been listened to, and/or will be listened to, in relation to this reserve and its future and the future of the carpark or the waste facility.

These closely related submissions are not new. I am forwarding with this letter, a copy of the same submissions made to Geoff Pitman the Rodney Area Manager, in November of last year, regarding the Sandspit carpark and surrounding amenities.

I ask again, that those submissions be considered and taken into account.

I repeat again, what I said in a follow up letter, sent later to Geoff Pitman.

"There is not much in the material that has been circulated that gives me comfort, as one of those residents and ratepayers (i.e. Kawau Island residents and ratepayers), that there is much in there that reflects what our Island would have sought.

I find it pretty depressing. It appears to confirm the direction that all this is heading.

That said, Geoff, in all of the times that I have communicated with you in the past and at any and all meetings at which you have been in attendance, you have been transparent. You have

BW-100834-14-9-1:BW

Phone: + 64 9 303 3295 | Fax: +64 9 307 1283 | PO Box 1115, Shortland Street, Auckland 1140

Level 8, Vero Centre, 48 Shortland Street, Auckland 1010 | www.jpff.co.nz

Johnston Prichard Fee is the business name of Johnston Prichard Fee Limited.

been fair. You have been approachable, and you have appeared to have genuinely had an understanding of the interests of our Island, its residents, ratepayers, and visitors.

Sadly, that makes the content of the material on which our feedback has been sought even more depressing."

Also in my further reply to Geoff Pitman in November 2021, I referred to the waste rubbish disposal facilities at Sandspit and said this:

"in relation to a lengthy process and lengthy exchanges of views, all of the material and background and advice as to what is happening and what would be happening regarding the waste/ rubbish disposal facilities at Sandspit have been with and through the Rodney Local Board.

*This started with a declaration of intention to remove the existing molok bins. **That was coupled with advice that the facility would be replaced by one provided within the confines of the Caretakers Cottage area for the exclusive use (by code) of Kawau Island residents and ratepayers.***

That happened. The molok bins have gone. Their going, though, was followed, almost immediately, by what seemed to me to be a conditioning programme to lead us agree to, and acquiesce in, the total removal (with no replacement) of the waste disposal facilities that had been available to Kawau Island residents and ratepayers at Sandspit. A facility that has been there for decades.

The reply by you, Geoff, heightens my concerns. It does not answer them."

For our Island and its facility future there is, sadly, nothing in anything that I have seen or read which shifts me even one degree, from the view that I set out about that issue in November of last year.

Yours sincerely


Colin Bright
Kawau Island Part Time Resident and Ratepayer




List of values associated with park

Cultural values

- Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

- Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

- Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Other notable vegetation
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
- Fauna e.g. birds, skins / lizards, fish
- Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

- Water access
- Informal recreation
- Play space

Hazards and constraints

- Coastal hazards
- Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land
- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Advocacy parcels
- Crown Land
- Road
- Management Focus Areas
- Informal recreation
- Protection of the natural environment
- Water and coastal access

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Allotment 340 Parish of Mahurangi SO 43479	Recreation reserve
2	Allotment 337 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
3	Allotment 322 Parish of Mahurangi	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
4	Allotment 435 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
5	Section 1 SO 56716	Recreation reserve
6	Lot 1 DP 115022	Recreation reserve
7	Allotment 341 Parish of Mahurangi	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
8	Allotment 323 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
9	Allotment 342 Parish of Mahurangi	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
10	Allotment 324 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
11	Part Allotment 23 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve

CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

RECREATION VALUES

- The campground is a popular visitor destination bringing many people to the area.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study describes the play space in the park as consisting of swings, toilets, facilities for picnics and pathways, and recommends minor enhancements to make swings more accessible.

NATURAL VALUES

- Park is adjacent to significant marine and terrestrial ecological areas. Multiple species roost/nest here including godwits, dotterel, caspian terns, variable oystercatchers, South Island pied oystercatcher, spotted shag and banded rail.
- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g., Save Our Sandspit Inc (SOSI)/ Sandspit Environmental Group, Sandspit Residents and Ratepayers Association and Friends of Awa Matakana.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Matakana River - Kawau Bay coastline - Area 36 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-3262DD, SEA-T_3754, SEA-M2-3262w1, SEA-T_2379, SEA-M1-80, SEA-M1-80w1) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The parkland includes notable tree(s), including Oak. Notable trees are scheduled for additional protection. Notable Tree Overlay rules apply for works in the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
 - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Sandspit Reserve Management Plan 1997.
- An historic schoolmasters house from the 1880s is in the reserve.

OTHER INFORMATION

- A portion of Sandspit Holiday Park is located on the public reserve (ALLOT 324 PSH OF MAHURANGI SO 41563 and in ALLOT 342 PSH OF MAHURANGI SO 43479). The remainder of the holiday park is located on private land. The campground is a privately run facility subject to any lease arrangements with council for the part of the campground operating on public land. There is no identified contaminated land in the holiday park area.
- Sandspit Road hugs a large portion of Sandspit Reserve. Dinghy lockers and a ticket office are located on this legal road. A

building is located at the end of the wharf. An unformed legal road also falls between Sandspit Reserve and the park at Brick Bay Drive. These areas are under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions in this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of the area where it is sought.

- The following land parcels are not shown on the map: ALLOT 336 PSH OF MAHURANGI SO 43479 is in the Common Marine Coastal Area; LOT 4 DP 498863 is owned by Sandspit Yacht Club.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The park provides important coastal access in Rodney for boating, ferries to Kawau Island and visitors to the area.
- In the park, shorebirds are under increasing threat through loss of roosting and breeding habitat, and direct predation upon breeding birds, their nests and young. These losses are mainly as a result of development, disturbance, harassment by the public and their dogs, and predation by introduced mammals such as cats, mustelids, hedgehogs and rats.
- In ALLOT 340 PSH OF MAHURANGI SO 43479 and in the vicinity of this area:
 - Legal status of reclamation being reviewed.
 - Multiple buildings each with maintenance requirements.
 - Area of foreshore heavily used for boat launching. This has caused the foreshore to become uneven. Often boat trailers parking on local roads when paid carpark isn't full.
- In ALLOT 324 PSH OF MAHURANGI SO 41563 and in ALLOT 342 PSH OF MAHURANGI SO 43479, and in the vicinity of these areas:
 - Key issues to manage in the holiday park include water supply, wastewater, duration of stay and sea level rise. There is potential

for campgrounds in Rodney to demonstrate environmentally friendly standards by conserving water supply, discharging wastewater carefully, using mobile structures that respond to sea level rise and ensuring turnover of guests to ensure the facility is experienced by as many people as possible.

MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage and maintain the park as a centre for boating and recreation activities. Work with the community to determine the best ways to improve performance of existing boat launching area.
2. Actively encourage people to take care of this valuable ecological area, to limit risk of damage to flora, fauna, habitat and ecology. Raise awareness of wildlife and ecology values in the park by continuing to support community initiatives providing stewardship over the natural environment.
3. Enhance planting in grassy area surrounded by Significant Ecological Area (Allot 341 PSH OF Mahurangi) for bird breeding habitat.
4. Investigate temporary fencing around any areas where birds might be nesting to provide "ecological islands" for birds to nest safely in natural habitat, and easy access for shorebirds between land and water, and public education around this management approach.
5. Continue the policy of charging a fee for parking.
6. Investigate rationalising buildings and signage in the future, especially when buildings come to end of their natural life.
7. Consider the values, issues and intentions outlined in the management plan when investigating/renewing leases as they articulate the community's aspiration for the park.
8. Investigate opportunities to improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the coastal network such as a playground themed around shorebirds/maritime environment to raise awareness of shorebird presence and significant ecology of the area.

LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Marine related recreation and education activities, e.g., marina and yacht club

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on recreation reserve land for:

- Operation of a campground

Silverdale Pony Club
North Harbour District
153h Green Rd
R.D.2 Albany
Auckland 0792

12 August 2022

Auckland Council
Rodney Local Parks Management Plan
Private Bag 92300
Victoria Street West
Auckland 1142

By email: [REDACTED]

Dear Councillors and Officials,

SUBMISSION ON DRAFT RODNEY LOCAL PARKS MANAGEMENT PLAN 2022

Thank you for the opportunity to submit on the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan 2022 (LPMP).

Who we are

Silverdale Pony Club was established in 1969 and is an incorporated society. We are the biggest branch of the North Harbour District Pony Club and fall within Waitemata Rodney Area Pony Club, and affiliated to the New Zealand Pony Club Association (NZPCA). The NZPCA is a not-for-profit, youth voluntary organisation for young people interested in ponies/horses and riding.

We are a family oriented club providing instruction on riding and horse/pony management. We run a structured certificate system (under NZPCA rules) that allows young people to gain qualifications, promoting the highest ideals of behaviour, sportsmanship, citizenship and loyalty, to create strength of character and self-discipline.

We encourage young people to ride and enjoy all kinds of sport connected with riding through our rallies, events and competitions. Our regular season runs from September through to April with the ability of members to utilise club grounds and facilities throughout the whole year. Last season we had 58 riding members and anticipate a similar level of membership this coming 2022/23 season.

While we have a focus on our programme for riding members up to 25 years of age, we also have wider programme offerings such as our Riders Without Horses programme and our Adult ride.

Our interest in the LPMP

We run all of our club activities from grounds situated within Green Road Park/Rangitopuni at 124 Green Road, Dairy Flat, Auckland, which is a park captured by the draft LPMP.

We have enjoyed a lease of these grounds from Auckland Council since 2000. We previously had a 5-year lease of the property, however this expired in February this year and we are currently only on a month-by-month lease.

We believe we have been a very good lessee of the grounds, caring for and protecting the unique environment qualities of the park throughout the duration of our lease.

Our concerns about the LPMP

We are pleased to see an express acknowledgement in the 'Management Intentions' section of the pages specifically relating to Green Road Park in Volume 2 of the draft LPMP that the masterplan for the park over the next ten years has a focus on "*continuing existing uses in the park*". We also note that it states (under 'Leases and Licences') that there are "*Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for: Organised sport and facilities, e.g. equestrian*".

However, we are unclear as to exactly how the LPMP (once introduced) will practically impact our ongoing use and enjoyment of Green Road Park. We understand that Rodney Local Board will have a governance role over use of and protection of the park and will be responsible for making landowner authorisation decisions in relation to certain activities within the park (such as overnight camping, or commercial activities). Will the Rodney Local Board be solely responsible for making the decision as to whether to renew Council's lease of the park grounds to our club? How will leases of park grounds interact with the LPMP on an ongoing basis – will they be made expressly subject to the LPMP? (The policies under 12.3.2 of the draft LPMP suggest they will).

Pony clubs within the Rodney area have been desperately struggling to hold onto grounds in the face of urban sprawl and ever-changing Council spatial plans. The retention of our lease at Green Road Park is critical to the ongoing viability of our club and is of utmost concern to us. It would be a devastating blow to the future of our club if we were to lose the use of these grounds.

We strongly suggest it is in Council's interests to retain public green spaces for equestrian activities across Auckland, particularly within the Rodney area. The experiences and opportunities offered by pony clubs such as ours to local communities, not to mention the increased amenity value that comes with such use of the land, should not be undervalued in the face of an ever-increasing urban environment.

As a club, we need certainty that we will be able to continue to enjoy use of the Green Road Park grounds for a relatively long period into the future so that we can properly plan ahead and invest in assets demanded by members. We are currently in the process of securing a major sponsorship which will potentially enable us to invest in much-needed on-site facilities and improvements for our members. However, we will not be in a position to do that on the basis of a month-by-month only lease. We need a long-term lease (preferably a 10 year term or more) to provide the certainty and security we need to operate effectively into the future.

While there may be more opportunity for shared utilisation of the Green Road Park grounds while we are not operating rallies/events/competitions, the nature of horse riding and inherent safety risks/hazards involved naturally limit the kinds of activities that can reasonably occur alongside our club's activities.

We are keen to work together with Council and the Rodney Local Board, as necessary, to secure a mutually beneficial arrangement that will provide us with ongoing use of Green Road Park in a way that will enable us to continue to offer fantastic pony club experiences and opportunities for our local community while also protecting the unique values of the park.

We would like the opportunity to be heard in person on our submission and look forward to hearing from you as to a suitable time for that. Please contact our club secretary Clare Iremoger on silverdaleponyclub@gmail.com to arrange this or to request any further information about our club's interest in Green Road Park.

Yours faithfully



Chris Hawkes



Club President



Mahere Whakatauirā Mana Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan

Baddeley's and Campbells Ratepayers Submission

The Baddeley's and Campbells Ratepayers represent 120 paid members and has been in existence for at least 50 years.

The following comments to the Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan are endorsed by the Committee of the Ratepayers.

Discussion on Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan

The Committee agreed the following in respect of Volume 2: Individual Parks in Warkworth Subdivision:

- **Baddeleys Beach Reserve**
- The Committee does not have access to Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018 nor The Baddeleys Beach Recreation Reserve Management Plan 2000. It can neither support nor oppose until it has received copies of these documents.
- The Committee does not support the component of Management Intention (MI) 1 that seeks to establish a bridle route to Matakana.
- The Committee otherwise supports MI 1, supports MI 2 but was unable to form a conclusion on MI 3 as the Committee does not believe there is sufficient information to understand how the disposal field relates to local infrastructure such as the toilet block.
- The Committee seeks further direct commitment to a process to manage foreshore erosion with set triggers for action so that the community can plan and support Council in addressing this advancing issue.

- The Committee supports organised sport on the reserves including support of the Tennis Club.
 - The Committee does not support further lease or licences on the reserve without fully understanding proposals and or their effects.
 - The Committee wants a further Management Intention to actively manage communications on Freedom Camping including ongoing advertising that Freedom Camping is Prohibited on the Reserve.
 - The Committee seeks further direct commitment to the management of pest animals and vegetation within the reserve with specific focus on rabbits.
-
- **Campbells Beach Reserve**
 - The Committee does not have access to Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. It can neither support nor oppose until it has received copies of these documents.
 - The Committee does not support the component of Management Intention (MI) 1 that seeks to establish a bridle route to Matakana.
 - The Committee otherwise supports MI 1, supports MI 2 but needs more information to understand intentions.
 - The Committee seeks further direct commitment to a process to manage foreshore erosion with set triggers for action so that the community can plan and support Council in addressing this advancing issue.
 - The Committee wants a further Management Intention to actively manage communications on Freedom Camping including ongoing advertising that Freedom Camping is Prohibited on the Reserve.
-
- **Clinton Road – Baddeleys Beach Walkway**
 - The Committee does not support the component of Management Intention (MI) 1 that seeks to establish a bridle route to Matakana.
 - The Committee otherwise supports MI 1.
 - The Committee seeks further direct commitment to a process to manage foreshore erosion with set triggers for action so that the community can plan and support Council in addressing this advancing issue.
 - The Committee seeks further direct commitment to management of Pest Plants along this foreshore whilst managing coastal erosion.

15/08/2022

Submission: Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan

Local Esplanade Reserve

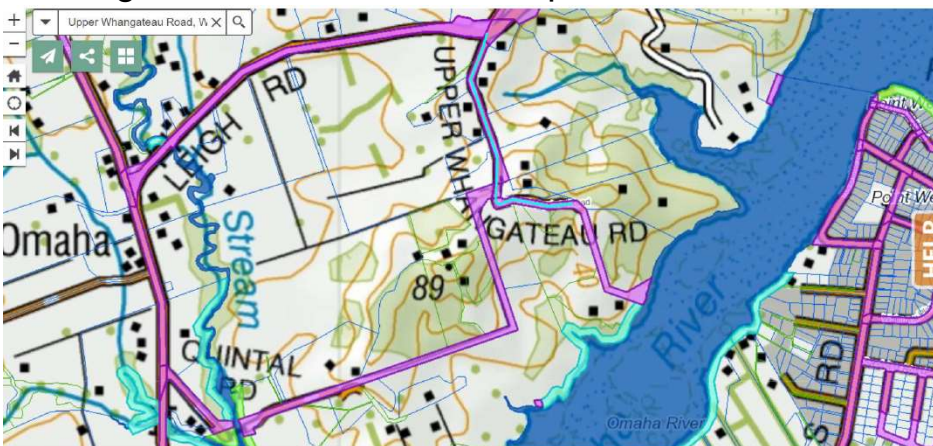
bottom of Upper Whangateau Road – Omaha River Whangateau 0985



I would like the council to recognise, protect and open up our local esplanade reserve that was unfortunately not mentioned in the draft plan.

This crown reserve land, which is connected through an overgrown, unformed legal road is in many aspects a very interesting place and has a long history of trying to make it accessible to all local residents. A big worry is also that it could one day, just quietly lose its access or public status and being lost as one of the only places around here with water-access in walking distance.

Walking access Omaha River Esplanade





Description:	NZ Parcel ID	472549
Info from:	Appellation	Lot 3 DP 93077
walking access.govt.nz	Parcel intent	DCDB
Might be wrong?	Topology	Primary
	Statutory actions	(create) local purpose Reserve (Esplanade) vested on DP 93077
Coastal Marine Area:	Water access, Jetty	Providing people with access to water for activities such as Swimming, kayaking, rowing, and so on, helps to be active and provides an opportunity to experience and enjoy ocean, river and estuarian environment.
Build heritage site	Historical cream Jetty	Build in the time of the early settlers of the region, with local building material, like typical concrete base. (see attached pics)

What should be done:

- **Legal protection**

By registering with a legal status that will prevent the land to fall in private ownership or excludes the public in any way from using it. That the reserve will be a local asset to enjoy for all future generations.

- **Marking / Fencing**

In order to use the unformed legal road for accessing the reserve, it would be imperative **to mark the boundary** to help understand the size of the area.

Years ago, the neighbouring property owners **were obligated by the Council to fence the road, as a condition for a Resource Consent to subdivide**. The council offered at this time to pay half of the cost. - The subdivision went ahead, but nothing was ever done with marking or fencing.

- **Walking track**

Over the last twenty or so years, there were many attempts from the road residents to identify and open up this reserve. WAAR (Whangateau Residents & Ratepayers Association) was supporting it and helped lobbying with the responsible authorities. We took a few people to reconnoitre, wrote letters to council representatives, had meetings and talks- without success.

We got an offer from Auckland Transport to form the track, but this was later- due to technical reasons- withdrawn.

- **Preserve historic cream jetty**

Our region is, like many other places in New Zealand, steeped with interesting local history. One of those location is this Esplanade Reserve down Upper Whangateau Road. There is a crumbling historic cream jetty, on the Omaha river. This historic cream jetty is a last remnant and an important station of our local "cream-run" to show and remember how the cream was transported from the farms in the hills to the sea and beyond.

In connection with the big Omaha Wharf, <https://www.localmatters.co.nz/news/23108-local-landmark-big-omaha-wharf.html>, the Ti Point cream cave (local knowledge) and the Big Omaha Trail, <http://www.bigomahatrail.com/>, it completes the sites of a historic local trade route.(see attachment Priority Greenways)

- **Advocacy area**

According to the criteria in the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan, this piece of land would qualify as an Advocacy Area.

It would also made it accessible to include it in **the pest management** effort of the region and specifically our road, which is involved in the forest bride / DOC with lots of support and cooperation across a range of landowners, organisations, Iwi, Auckland Council, has been a hallmark of the project" pest-free predator control" in the Omaha Ecological Area. Returning kiwi to Tamahunga is part of re-establishing the maunga's natural ecosystem. which is creating an expanding buffer zone around the mountain. "This is a forever project". There will always need to be people who are prepared to undertake predator control until NZ is predator-free. Only then will the kiwi be safe.

I have lots of hope on this submission for a positive outcome to a patch of earth with an underutilised important function for the local community

With kind regards

Rosmarie Krieg

From: [Michelle Sarkar](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Submission for Redhills Pony Club
Date: Monday, 15 August 2022 4:20:24 pm

We support the Redhills Pony Club's continued use of the arena at Harry James Reserve.

Redhills Pony Club is a branch of the Kumeu District Pony Club, and subsequently the Waitemata Rodney Area Pony Club.

We have been members since January 2022. Our daughter expressed an interest in grazing her lease pony there to be part of a small but fun and friendly pony club that was also close to home.

Our daughter is 9 years old. She doesn't enjoy sports like netball, rugby or soccer. She has always expressed an interest in ponies and as a young girl who is a little different to her same-age peers (she has brown skin and is on the larger side of size for her age) she finds the pony club a safe space where she is accepted for herself and her skills as a confident and knowledgeable horse rider.

To take away an arena for our club would be heartbreaking for our daughter and for so many young wahine. These are young ladies who express strong empathy in looking after ponies and learning about their health and management - it has a reciprocal outcome, as they learn that kaitiakitanga (looking after...) is koha to something outside of self and to self.

Pony club helps with their self-esteem and purpose in life. It gives them a sense of duty, care and responsibility which is important in this new world which is fast becoming detached from nature and animals and seems more interested in self-obsession and individualistic success through social media.

The area is shared with dog walkers, people who exercise and children who play at the playground. The arena and ponies that graze there provide interest to people in the park, I often see families watching the ponies being ridden in the arena and I see people talking to/connecting with the horses over the fence. This is helping the wider community to connect to these amazing animals that have been proven to help with trauma healing etc.

Please seriously consider keeping this club in play.

Ngā mihi

Michelle and Adam Sarkar

From: [Tony Marinovich](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Submission on the Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan - Brigham Creek esplanade
Date: Monday, 15 August 2022 4:06:36 pm
Attachments: [image001.jpg](#)

To whom it may concern,

We would like to make a submission on the **Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan – Brigham Creek esplanade**.

(Specifically pages 147 & 148 of the **Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan Volume 2: Individual parks in Kumeū subdivision**)



As land owners of a rural block, our family are very concerned with the proposed esplanade alongside the edge of the estuary.

It would be great if you could take these points into consideration;

- **Rural land is different to urban land**
 - We don't have fences to stop casual walkers/bicyclists from roaming
 - The proposal would be both onerous and costly for all land owners
- Our **security** would be compromised
 - We've already seen a sharp increase in crime at Riverhead Point where the proposed esplanade starts
- A proposed **pathway would be situated very close (within 5 metres) to our house** and relaxation areas
 - This would certainly infringe our privacy
 - Noise from walkers/bicyclists and pets would be untenable at all times of the day
- The **current proposal goes nowhere**
 - There is no where for people to park at the Southern end
 - It is poorly considered and therefore an extremely poor use of Council funds
- The **Council has got far more important issues to deal with**, like
 - Roading issues
 - Poor traffic flow in/out and around Riverhead & Kumeu
 - Poor attention to road maintenance
 - Lack of suitable Public transport options for large parts of the community
 - Lack of footpaths on main thoroughfares for the majority of residents to use
 - Keeping the waterways clean (we already pay a rate for this)
 - Adding a proposed pathway would be counterproductive to the rate we pay to keep the waterway clean
 - ***Please don't ignore this point*** as we've all seen the rubbish and pet faeces on the pathways around Riverhead Point

Regards

Tony

Graphical user interface, application   Description automatically generated





Auckland Council – Rodney Local Board

Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan

Submission from the NZMCA

August 2022



SUBMISSION TO	Auckland Council – Rodney Local Board
REGARDING	Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan
DATE	15 th August 2022
SENT TO	Auckland Council Regional Services and Strategy [REDACTED]
SUBMISSION AUTHOR	Alan Johnson Senior Policy Analyst
REVIEW AND SIGN OFF	James Imlach National Manager – Property & Policy
SUBMITTER ADDRESS	New Zealand Motor Caravan Association Inc. [REDACTED] [REDACTED] [REDACTED]
EMAIL	[REDACTED]
PHONE	[REDACTED]
WISH TO SPEAK	Yes

INTRODUCTION

1. This is the submission of the New Zealand Motor Caravan Association (Inc) (NZMCA) to the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan.
2. The NZMCA is a membership-based organisation representing the interests of private motor home and caravan owners in New Zealand. It was established in 1956 and became an incorporated society in 1970. The purpose of the NZMCA is to foster and advance the motor caravan movement by providing relevant services and information and by promoting fellowship, vehicle safety, road courtesy and protection of the environment.
3. NZMCA has approximately 112,000 individual financial members of whom approximately 15,000 are Auckland residents. These Auckland members between them own and use between 8,500 and 9,000 self-contained motorhomes and caravans. The fleet of camping vehicles owned by members nationwide is approximately 65,000.
4. Amongst other offerings, the Association operates a network of vehicle-based campsites for our members' exclusive use. These are known as NZMCA Parks and presently this network has 54 sites nationally with a further eight sites under development. There are no NZMCA Parks in the Rodney area and only two in Auckland. The Association is keen to establish additional parks in Auckland and especially in Rodney as it sees significant opportunity to do so both for New Zealanders wishing to go camping and for local businesses and communities.
5. The NZMCA fully embraces the values and ambitions of regenerative tourism. As a key agent in domestic tourism, the NZMCA is keen to support any local initiatives which drive toward building regenerative tourism as the basis to our re-emerging visitor economy. It is in part this interest which has motivated this submission

OVERVIEW OF THE ASSOCIATION'S SUBMISSION

6. NZMCA is using this submission and the opportunity offered through the review of reserve management plans in the Rodney Local Board area, to advocate for greater provision of camping opportunities on Rodney's parks and reserves.
7. In this respect this review is both significant and timely as it provides Auckland Council, the Rodney Local Board and Aucklanders in general an opportunity to consider what local parks may come to mean over the next 20 years to manawhenua, local residents and visitors. The Association believes that cultural and ecological values acknowledged in the draft Plan (pp.40-41) can be respected and enhanced while at the same time parks can be developed further to cater for changing and increasing demand from residents and visitors. Such progress does not necessarily require trade-offs but rather a better-informed sense of what limits are faced and then accommodating as much flexibility as possible within these.
8. The draft Plan in large part appears to do this although it could be more explicit about what it may be possible to do or develop in some parks. Part 12 of the draft Plan offers some clear indications of what might be allowed on parks and reserves along with an understandable process for considering these. However, in the case of providing for camping – in its various forms this indicative approach is unlikely to be helpful. As noted on page 122 of volume 1 of the draft Plan section 44 of the Reserves Act 1977 does not permit camping on a reserve unless an exception under the Act applies. One such exception is that areas are appropriately designated for camping in a reserve management plan. In practice this means that a lack of

specificity over whether or not camping is a possible activity on a particular park or reserve by default means that it won't be. This lack of specificity may be intentional in that Council's parks planners have decided that camping is bad idea or may be unintentional in that it never occurred to them that it was worth considering as an idea. NZMCA, in this submission, will attempt to address this ambiguity through specific references to park and reserves where we believe camping can be a positive addition to the use of areas of public open space.

9. Our submission covers five key issues which are as follows:
 - A possible future for Rodney's visitor economy.
 - Current provisions for camping on Rodney's parks and reserves.
 - Proposals for extending freedom camping opportunities in Rodney.
 - Proposals for extending other vehicle camping opportunities in Rodney.
 - Policy flexibility and local Board discretion.

A POSSIBLE FUTURE FOR RODNEY'S VISITOR ECONOMY

10. In the development and negotiation of reserve management plans, there is a tendency to frame issues and options as being solely local matters. The needs and interests of local communities and the opinions of local residents are almost all that matters in such exercises. This is often the case regardless of the scale or context of a particular park or reserve. Some parks and reserves are however more significant than just 'the local' and the nature of this significance can vary. The draft Plan (pp.29-3) identifies some of these more significant places and the reasons for their importance. Clearly, if a park or reserve is large in area, or has been developed to cater for large numbers of people, is located at a unique site or has unique features, it will have value to a larger population of people than just those living nearby. When they go to such a park most of this larger population will be considered as visitors, rather than locals by the locals. Their interest as visitors – especially if they residents and citizens, still counts and should be consciously considered in a review process such as this.
11. Visitors count not only because they have legitimate rights as residents or citizens, but because they bring both benefits and burdens. Burdens, such as user pressure on facilities and sensitive environments, are often acknowledged in parks planning while benefits can be under-valued or overlooked. This may be because a particular park or reserve is considered as a separate unit rather than as a component in a complex system or even ecosystem. The impacts of visitors may be quite discreet and local while the benefits they bring might be dispersed and complex.
12. As discussed above, NZMCA fully embraces the idea of regenerative tourism and believes that this concept should frame the way the needs and interests of visitors to the Rodney area are considered in this review. Ministry of Business Innovation and Employment defines regenerative tourism as follows:

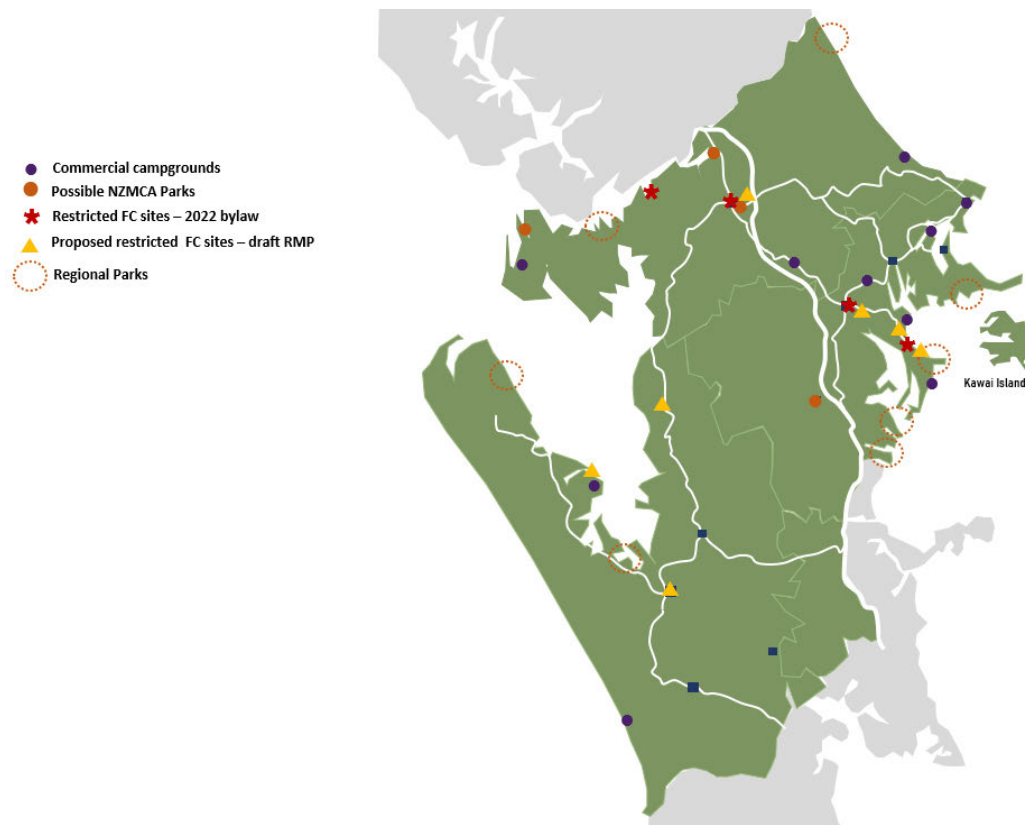
A regenerative tourism system is one that leaves people, communities, and the environment better than it finds them, and can be understood as an extension of sustainability.

Regeneration occurs in systems that are healthy, thriving, and self-healing, in contrast to systems that continuously degrade and, as a result, become more vulnerable to shocks. A regenerative tourism system will inherently be more resilient than other systems¹.

13. In considering why visitors' interests should be taken account of in this review, NZMCA asks the Rodney Local Board to contemplate the promise and potential for local tourism to contribute to enhanced outcomes and well-being for the area's ecology, manawhenua and local communities. In our experience, this promise is becoming tangible and to illustrate this we have attached cases studies to this submission as an appendix. In the Association's opinion, regenerative tourism gives New Zealand the chance to recast tourism so that we can get past the extractive industry model which dominated in pre-Covid times. In this new model, we should insist that tourism operators respect local cultural values and give something back to local ecologies and communities. Such an approach also requires that host communities are more welcoming and that more opportunities are created for visitors and hosts to share value and experiences. This requires visitors having places to stay at. In our opinion camping in parks and reserves is an important component of this.
14. NZMCA submits that a regenerative tourism model should be experience focused and that it promotes a wide range of experiences which visitors may share with locals. This sharing makes local business more profitable, community enterprise more viable and enhances the range and diversity of what is on offer. Visitor trails and a dense network of places to stay and things to do and see are critical parts of these experiences. NZMCA sees camping as being part of this mosaic as well.
15. Clearly the east coast of the Rodney area from Leigh to Wenderholm is already popular with visitors as is the rural area between Warkworth and this coast. Most likely this popularity will grow and change in the face of regional population growth and the changing local land uses which provide even more visitor attractions. This growing popularity, along with continuing local population growth, will put pressure on local parks and reserves. Given this pressure it seems unrealistic to promote the use of these parks and reserves - outside of the large regional parks, for camping.
16. There are however large parts of the Rodney area with untapped potential for regenerative tourism and the sensitive expansion of the local visitor economy. This includes sub-districts such as Tomorata, Okahukura Peninsula, Kaipara Coast, Kaukapakapa, South Head and possibly Muriwai. NZMCA advocates below for some expansion of camping opportunities in these areas as part of the final Rodney Local Parks Management Plan.
17. The map below is offered as an illustration of what a dense network of camping opportunities across the Rodney area may look like. Details of components of this possible network are offered in the following sections.

¹ Ministry of Business Innovation and Employment (2022) *He mahere tiaki kaimahi – Better work action plan*. Available at <https://www.mbie.govt.nz/dmsdocument/23385-he-mahere-tiaki-kaimahi-draft-better-work-action-plan>

Current provision for vehicle-based camping in Rodney area



CURRENT AND PROPOSED PROVISION FOR CAMPING ON PARKS IN RODNEY?

18. Camping is provided for on parks and reserves in the Rodney area in four ways;
 - the leasing of reserve land for commercial camping grounds – 4 sites,
 - paid camping on regional parks – 5 sites with 2 additional possible sites,
 - restricted freedom camping sites on Council controlled land and which is permitted under the 2022 Freedom Camping Bylaw – 6 sites,
 - freedom camping sites proposed under this draft plan – 9 sites. -
19. The map below illustrates the existing commercial camping grounds in Rodney area. From the evidence available there appears to be ten commercial campsites operating in some way within the Rodney area. Four of these are located on a Council owned park or reserve. These four are:
 - Martins Bay Holiday Park
 - Whangateau Holiday Park
 - Muriwai Beach Campground
 - Shelly Beach Reserve Campsite.

NZMCA supports the continued location and operation of these four camping grounds in these locations as we believe they offer the camping public, and in particular Auckland residents, exceptional opportunities to go on an inexpensive holiday close to stunning beaches. The Association encourages the Rodney Local Board to confirm these campgrounds' status in the final version of the Plan.

Existing commercial camping grounds in Rodney area



20. Paid camping in vehicles or tents is provided in five regional parks within the Rodney area. These are Atiu Creek, Tawharanui, Mahurangi, Wenderholm and Kaipatiki Regional Parks. Through the consultation process around the Regional Parks Management Plan, NZMCA has made submissions to Auckland Council supporting the continued provision of camping opportunities at these parks as well as their expansion. This expansion includes additional provision at Tawharanui Regional Park and Atiu Regional Park and the opening up of camping opportunities at Scandrett Regional Park, the newly acquired Te Rau Puriri Regional Park and Te Arai Regional Park. The outcomes of this consultation are still unknown.
21. In confirming its Freedom Camping in Vehicles Bylaw 2022 Council identified just six sites in the Rodney area where freedom camping in self-contained vehicles is allowed on a restricted basis under the Freedom Camping Act 2011. Three of these sites are located in the Warkworth subdivision and three are in the Wellsford subdivision. Most of these sites are held by Council under the Local Government Act. NZMCA submits that the following parks and reserves, which are identified as restricted freedom camping sites in the 2022 Bylaw and have been identified as being suitable as sites for restricted freedom camping sites in the draft Plan should be confirmed as such by the Local Board.
 - Church Hill Reserve Warkworth
 - Parry Kauri Park Warkworth
 - Whisper Cover at Kokihi Lane Snells Beach
 - Port Albert Wharf Reserve
 - Wellsford Community Centre grounds
 - Wellsford Community Venue at 118 Rodney Street Wellsford.

22. The draft Plan identifies nine additional reserves where camping in certified self-contained vehicles is proposed to be permitted. These sites are identified on the following map. NZMCA submits that the Local Board confirms these reserves as being suitable for this activity. The Association believe that these reserves are both appropriate for small scale independent camping in self-contained vehicles and that they are well-located and attractive sites so should be popular with visitors to the area.

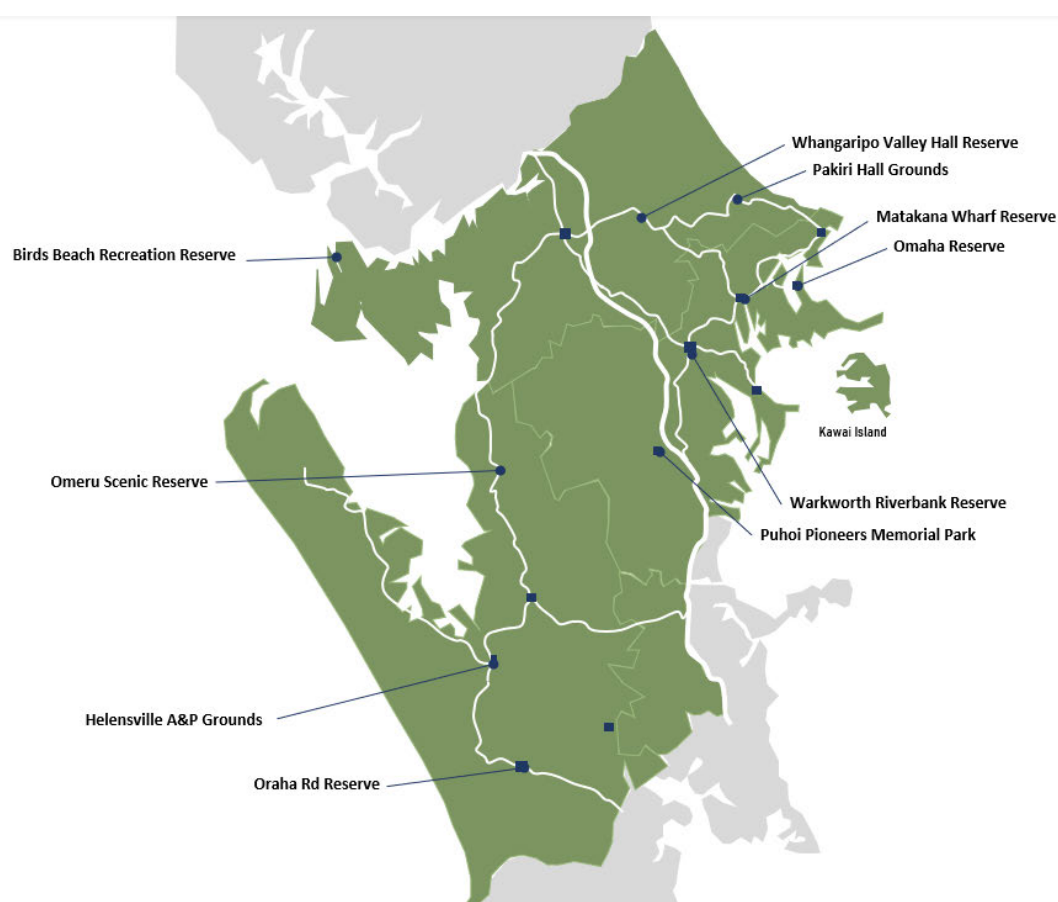
Proposed self-contained vehicle camping sites in the draft Plan



EXTENDING FREEDOM CAMPING OPPORTUNITIES IS RODNEY

23. NZMCA appreciates the effort already made in accommodating camping and especially freedom camping in the draft Plan. In comparison with many district councils throughout Aotearoa, this provision is realistic against background demand and responsive rather than reactive to the challenges which freedom camping sometimes poses for local communities. The Association encourages the Rodney Local Board to support the proposed 15 freedom camping sites identified in the draft Plan and the existing four commercial camping grounds.
24. NZMCA believes however that there are at least a further 11 sites or locations where some form of freedom or organised camping might be suitable. We ask the Local Board to consider making provision in the final Plan for some form of camping on these parks and reserves. These sites are identified on the following map and discussed briefly in an appendix.
25. NZMCA has considerable experience in the development of vehicle camping sites and believes that the identified locations would be ideal for small-scale vehicle-based camping activities. The Association is keen to work with Council staff at developing more specific site proposals for camping on these parks or reserves. We believe these sites are needed to complete an attractive and potentially vibrant network of camping opportunities in Rodney which can provide a sound base to regenerative tourism in the area.

Additional possible locations for vehicle-based camping



EXTENDING OTHER VEHICLE-BASED CAMPING OPPORTUNITIES IN RODNEY

26. NZMCA is interested in partnering with Auckland Council and Rodney Local Board in developing dedicated NZMCA parks on up to four reserves in the area. To do so these reserves need to be identified as being suitable for such an activity in the final Plan. Without such identification it becomes more difficult to gain the various other required consents. At this stage the Association is not expecting a firm commitment from Council or the Board to any partnership but asking that serious consideration be given to the appropriateness of organised vehicle-based camping on these sites.

27. The four sites are:

- Wellsford Centennial Park.
- Birds Beach Recreation Reserve.
- Puhoi Pioneers Memorial Park.
- Te Hana Reserve.

Details of approximate locations for a possible motorhome/caravan park are provided as an appendix.

28. NZMCA presently operates vehicle-based camping parks which can accommodate between 10 and 300 vehicles although most have capacity of between 50 and 100 vehicles. Typically, they reach capacity occupancy in January and February and operate at under 50% capacity for the remainder of the year. While most parks do not have facilities such as power, drinking water

supply, dump stations and ablution facilities, there is growing demand for these from some members. The Association is entering business partnerships to provide more services at our more popular parks. NZMCA anticipates that the parks at the four proposed locations in Rodney would cater for 20 to 50 camping vehicles, have metalled driveways, some metalled hardstand areas. As with the arrangements with the NZMCA's tenure at Tui Glen in Henderson we anticipate any lease arrangement would be with the Rodney Local Board and be for a period of at least 10 years.

29. **Wellsford Centennial Park** – a 5000m² portion of currently grazed land on the eastern edge of the Park and south of Flagstaffe Road may be suitable for a dedicated vehicle camping area for perhaps 30 vehicles. This location is close to shops and other facilities in the Wellsford commercial area and is connected to the Tomorata sub-district and the future visitor attractions which may develop here.
30. **Te Hana Reserve** – NZMCA has previously worked with the local Te Hana community to develop a camping park on Te Hana Reserve in partnership. This partnership would have generated revenue for Te Hana Community Development Trust. Progress was stalled by NZTA due the site's close location to SH1. The nearing completion of the by-pass will remove this obstruction. A small vehicle-based camping site for perhaps 20 vehicles would generate visitor and perhaps volunteer support for Te Hana Te Ao Marama Cultural Centre and customers for local businesses. An area of 2500 to 3000m² is anticipated for such a park
31. **Birds Beach Recreation Reserve** is an expansive coastal location with potential for ecological restoration of coastal and freshwater wetlands. NZMCA and its members are already partners in similar restoration projects and could be involved in a further one here. The location would have limited appeal to visitors although its landscape and relative remoteness would attract some visitors if even basic facilities were provided. This site could operate as a freedom camping site but is probably best run as a small NZMCA park for perhaps up to 20 vehicles. A dedicated area adjacent to the road of 2000m² would be required for this.
32. **Puhoi Pioneers Memorial Park.** Puhoi's popularity and appeal will only grow over the next 20 years and the opportunity to provide visitors accommodation close to the centre of the village is limited if its architectural heritage is to be protected. An NZMCA park in the Memorial Park provides an ideal opportunity to bring visitors into the village without damaging its charm. The Park could easily provide an opportunity for parking up to 50 camping vehicles. The best location for such an activity is north of the entrance from Domain Road along the internal roadway and adjacent to the Puhoi River.

LOCAL BOARD DISCRETION

33. The draft Plan is non-specific spatially. Activities which are listed as permitted under the heading of each park are generally not identified to a particular location within the park. We note Policy 11.9.2.(3) which provides for local boards' discretion over the development of a park by way of a local board discretion and spatial planning process. NZMCA supports this approach as it allows for some flexibility in the allocation of particular activities to specific parts of a park or reserve. The same flexibility appears to apply in the approaches to deciding landowner's authorisation under section 12.1 and community leases and licences under section 12.3. NZMCA supports the retention of these approaches and policies in the final Plan.

CONCLUSIONS

34. NZMCA acknowledges the recognition which the draft Plan has given to the needs of visitors wishing to camp in the Rodney area. The Association encourages the Rodney Local Board to support the current provision for freedom camping and commercial camping opportunities which are made in the draft Plan.
35. NZMCA appreciates that there needs to be sound policy and political reasons for further provision to be made for both freedom camping and organised camping. The simple justification that visitors would like such additional opportunities is probably not that compelling as a justification for local communities to accept the possible disruptions and intrusions which visitors may bring. Properly promoted and managed more visitors, a more vibrant visitor economy and a greater range of visitor attractions can however offer value to local communities including manawhenua. Local economies are more prosperous, there is more investment in local facilities, community activities may become more popular and so more viable. With these changes land uses will also change and with the right guidance and control from land use plans more sustainable land uses and forms of development can be introduced. Such change may be of particular value to those parts of the district which are more remote and less popular with visitors at present.
36. NZMCA sees itself as a major player in domestic tourism in New Zealand. As a membership owned and driven organisation, we have a genuine concern for community wellbeing not just in order to maintain our social licence but because our members are travelling to meet other New Zealanders and to become part of their communities during their stays. The Association is a champion for regenerative tourism in Aotearoa and welcomes any opportunity available to work with local authorities in making the promise of this approach tangible. We are keen to work with Auckland Council staff and the Rodney Local Board on initiatives to roll regenerative tourism across Rodney. The intent and content of the Rodney Local Parks Management Plan provides an opportunity to do this.

APPENDIX 1: Examples of NZMCA involvement in regenerative tourism



Kiwis helping Kiwis

NZMCA supporting communities to help fund freedom camping initiatives.

Responsible freedom camping not only offers a fun, and family friendly way to enjoy the best of our unique country, it also benefits surrounding communities as campers spend locally on food, activities, and holiday souvenirs. But even bigger benefits are gained when freedom camping sites complement and enhance other recreational activities in the area.

As part of its commitment to supporting New Zealand's motorhome friendly communities, the NZMCA has recently supported a number of local authorities around New Zealand to help fund the development and enhancement of freedom camping sites.

pull together for the project, so having the NZMCA come on board was really positive and helped us secure that additional funding from central government."

The NZMCA provided \$10,000 of funding which was used to help install an improved surface on the parking area, bollards, rubbish bins, cold showers, and landscaping appropriate for the coastal environment. "Initially the plan was to have just a very basic surface and a toilet block, but the funding has allowed us to make the site more attractive and somewhere that is enjoyable to stay in," says Rebecca.

"Our members live in these areas too and so we're always open to supporting tourism initiatives that offer tangible benefits to the community too" says NZMCA National Manager – Property and Policy, James Imlach.

"Projects such as this help to actively revitalise and regenerate the local environment which in turn has a positive impact on local communities."

With a new NZMCA member site opening in Kaiaua soon, it's obvious that motorhomers have a desire to make the most of the region and all it has to offer.

"This site will help cater for that demand and take the pressure off other busy sites like Ray's Rest."

Rebecca says she was surprised at how straightforward it was to apply for funding from the NZMCA. "They've been very supportive and helpful. I'd strongly recommend that other local authorities looking for funding for similar projects get in touch with the NZMCA."

"We have stayed here a few times ... a good spot that has done us well - parking for plenty of vehicles, easy access for big rigs. Has a rubbish bin." – Paul, Whangamata, January 2022.

"Lovely spot right by the water. Easy walk or bike ride to the Pink Shop for coffee etc, or fish n chips from Kaiaua Fisheries." – Pam, Whangaparaoa, December 2021

A treat for trailblazers

The scenic 197km Hauraki Rail Trail cycle track runs from Matamata to Kaiaua and is a popular drawcard for motorhomers from all over New Zealand. The trail comprises five sections, with the most recent addition being the 10km extension that connects the trail from Pūkoro Miranda to Kaiaua.

A key part of completing the extension has been an overnight parking area for freedom campers starting the trail in Kaiaua. "We wanted to create a pleasant destination to stay in, not just a toilet stop," says Hauraki Council Community Development Advisor (Economic), Rebecca Jenks. "So we contacted the NZMCA and talked through the possibility of having some co-funding provided to help create a great parking area for motorhomers," she says.

"Prior to this, we'd applied to the Tourism Infrastructure Fund for funding toward the project. They are always keen to see that you've exercised all opportunities for co-funding. Our council unfortunately had a very low amount of co-funding that we could



Barbecues by the bridge

With its beautiful West Coast landscape and a range of activities for all seasons, Greymouth is a popular spot for motorhomers to visit, and in fact was the NZMCA's first official Motorhome Friendly Town in the South Island.

A popular freedom camping spot in Greymouth is alongside Cobden Bridge, but with the area often becoming muddy, it was common for motorhomes to become stuck and require help to be pulled out.

When the local council recently reviewed its freedom camping bylaws, Engagement and Policy Facilitator Penny Kirk reached out to NZMCA National Manager – Property and Policy, James Imlach for advice.

“James was extremely supportive in helping us look at ways to update our bylaw, and during that conversation the NZMCA offered funding toward improving the Cobden Bridge freedom camping site,” she says.

The NZMCA provided \$5000 to help upgrade the area with suitable surfacing that would provide all-weather parking for all motorhomers. The parking spot accommodates around 20 motorhomes and is located within easy walking distance to supermarkets, cafes, and restaurants.

“It was an amazing experience dealing with the NZMCA,” says Penny. “As an outside organisation, they were very willing to collaborate and work with us for the betterment of the area which is just awesome.”

As well as upgrading the parking area, the NZMCA also contributed \$10,000 of funding to the Lions Club project to build a community shelter and a barbecue at the site. The project was spearheaded by Lions Club Greymouth member John Rothery.

“We’d heard about the NZMCA from a friend who is a member and thought they might be keen to get involved with upgrading the area,” says John. “Motorhomers staying nearby would often be towing a boat and going off fishing, so I thought wouldn’t it be great to have a barbecue where they could cook up their catch afterwards?” he says.

“I couldn’t believe the fantastic response we got,” says John. “I spoke with James about the project and he got the ball rolling very quickly. And the good thing was once they had contributed, it made it much easier to approach others too.”

“Good spot, dogs ok. 10 min walk into town, 30 min walk along the stopbank to the river mouth and beach. Very little traffic noise overnight. Thanks GDC, very well kept area.” – Ann, Tauranga, March 2022

“Stayed for 2 nights, lovely and quiet most of the time. PDS as you enter the area with fresh water and good rubbish disposal facilities.” – Gordon, Waipukurau.

APPENDIX 2: Potential additional freedom camping sites

Omeru Scenic Reserve



Helenville A&P Showgrounds



Oraha Road Reserve - Kumeu



Warkworth River Bank Reserve



Matakana Wharf Reserve



Omaha Reserve



Pakari Hall Grounds

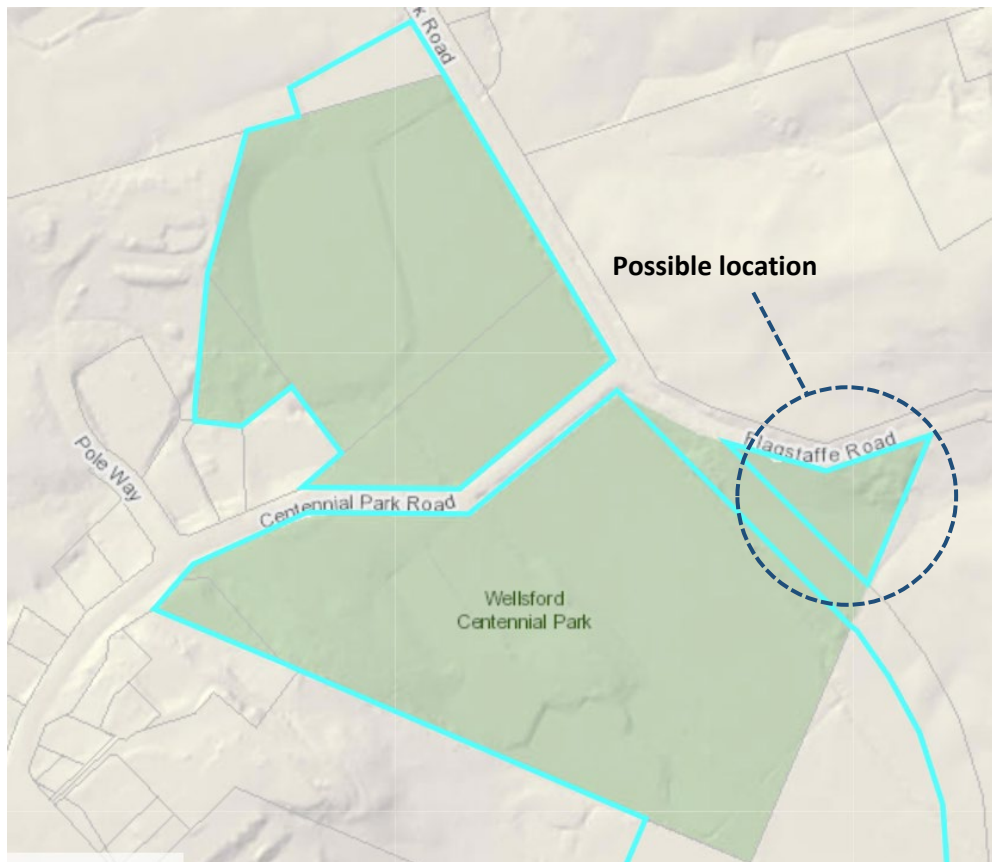


Whangapiro Valley Hall Reserve

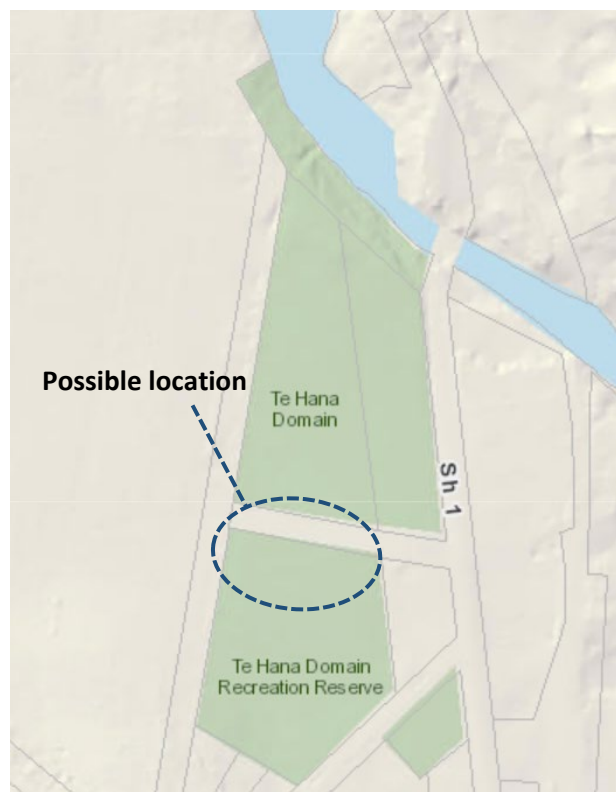


APPENDIX 3: Sites for possible Board-NZMCA Parks partnerships

Wellsford Centennial Park



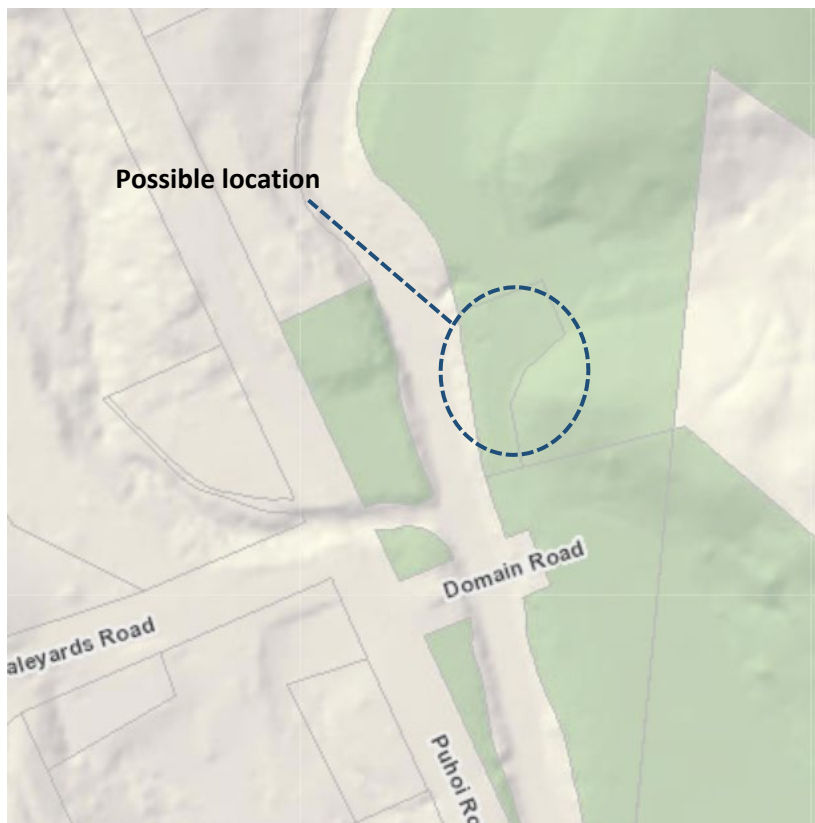
Te Hana Reserve



Birds Beach Recreation Reserve



Puhi Pioneer Memorial Park



From: [REDACTED]
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Submission on the Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan - Brigham Creek esplanade
Date: Monday, 15 August 2022 4:57:39 pm
Attachments: [image001.jpg](#)

To whom it may concern,

I would like to make a submission on the **Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan – Brigham Creek esplanade**.

(Specifically pages 147 & 148 of the **Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan Volume 2: Individual parks in Kumeū subdivision**)

As zoned-rural land owners, we are very concerned about the esplanade alongside the edge of the estuary.

It would be great if you could take these points into consideration;

We are working farms and lifestyle blocks, and as such we don't believe the Council have considered the following:

- We don't have fencing to ensure our security as the urban residential properties in the Riverhead development do.
- We have large boundaries, and as such, appropriate security fencing is too expensive to afford. Also, this would potentially spoil the outlook of our properties, which have not been designed to accommodate high fencing.
- We have animals grazing, and it's not always appropriate to have the public interacting with the animals
- We spray grazing, vineyards and orchards regularly with commercial sprayers. This is for pest control, fungus control and nutrients. Not at all recommended for the public to be wandering through.
- The land on the queens chain is cliff top can be very unstable. It falls away in bad weather.
- Access to the water will be blocked for people along these properties.
- Our property in particular is very close to the Queens Chain (due to the proximity to a pylon), and as we are not urban our house and surrounding landscaping is not designed for the public to be roaming around. It would be a terrible invasion of our privacy.

Regards

Aana

Aana Marinovich

[REDACTED]

From: [Louise Healy](#) on behalf of [RES Local Board Rodney](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: FW: Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2 in support of Waimauku Pony Club's continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve
Date: Thursday, 18 August 2022 10:45:16 am

Morning



Feedback received via the Rodney Local Board mailbox.

Thanks

Louise Healy | PA-Office Manager
Rodney Local Board


Auckland Council, Orewa Service Centre, 50 Centreway Road, Orewa

Visit our website: www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

From: Matakana Branch Pony Club 
Sent: Monday, 15 August 2022 12:44 PM
To: RES Local Board Rodney 
Subject: Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2 in support of Waimauku Pony Club's continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve
Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve
Waimauku
Rodney District
"We support the Waimauku Pony Club's continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve."

Kind regards

Lydia

MBPC Secretary



MATAKANA BRANCH PONY CLUB
Diamond Jubilee Park, MATAKANA.

www.makanaponyclub.co.nz

This e-mail may contain confidential and/or privileged information. If you are not the intended recipient (or have received this message in error) please notify the recipient and destroy this e-mail. Any unauthorised copying, disclosure or distribution of the material in this e-mail is strictly forbidden.

Respondent No: E117

From: [Eddie Charlett-Green](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re: Reminder: Submission are Closing on 15th August 22 at 5PM
Date: Monday, 15 August 2022 9:12:20 am

Hi. Just been studying the Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan for the reserves in Kumeū/Huapai. Puzzled that there is a Matua Road reserve, Kahika Grove drainage reserve, but the drainage pond on (10) Parlane Drive, between houses 6 and 8 Parlane Drive is not a reserve? I live at 4 Parlane Drive, and have seen how the pond and its surrounds has deteriorated over the last 5 years.

Eddie Charlett-Green

On 14/08/2022, at 10:28 PM, Rodney LPMP
[REDACTED] wrote:

Kia ora,

We would like to inform you that submissions are closing on Monday, 15th August 2022 at 5 pm. Please submit your feedback before 5 pm via email or AK Have you Say.

To have your say, please complete an online submission form on [AK Have Your Say](#). Alternatively, you can email suggestions about the draft plan to [REDACTED] before 5 PM on 15th August 22.

Please state whether you wish to speak at a hearing in November 2022. For more information refer to [AK Have Your Say](#), or contact us via this email.

We welcome your submission on any matters you think will be relevant to Rodney Local Parks Management Plan.

Ngā mihi,

Rodney Local Parks Management Plan Project Team

Can you candidate? You can. Visit voteauckland.co.nz.

CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

Respondent No: L001

From: [Nicola Ward](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Harry James Reserve
Date: Monday, 15 August 2022 5:03:03 pm

We support the Redhills Pony Club continued use if the arena and grounds at Harry James Reserve



Warkworth Branch Pony Club

Warkworth Showgrounds

2 State Highway 1

WARKWORTH

15 August 2022

Submission on the Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan

To Whom it May Concern,

This letter is a submission to the Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan on behalf of the Warkworth Branch Pony Club (WWBPC). I am the Secretary of WWBPC and have delegated authority from the club to make a submission on their behalf. We wish to speak to our submission at the hearing.

Background

Established in 1949, WWBPC is a community organisation with a long and rich history of educating and nurturing thousands of young equestrians through the years. Our club exists primarily to provide a safe and inclusive environment for our children to develop their character and explore their passions.

They are learning skills such as resilience, determination, compassion, sportsmanship and a deep sense of belonging to a wider community. This comes with acceptance for who they are and where they are at, which in this day and age is a rare and very special thing. Our club focusses holistically on the mental health and wellbeing of our children, not just equestrian competition and results.

Having a space for not only the Pony Club, but also the wider equestrian community to be able to use and come together, has been the catalyst of many a lifelong friendship and is developing the characteristics for emerging leaders and valued members of our community.



We trust that by giving effect to the Objectives and Policies of the Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan, council will be able to assist WWBPC to continue supporting our young equestrians as they develop into well rounded constituents of our local district.

General Feedback

It is appreciated that the Draft Parks Management Plan is a considerable undertaking and an enormous amount of work has been done to get to this point. Very well thought out Objectives and Policies have been augmented with specific parks maps that are relevant and coherent. Overall, a great effort.

We do feel though that for many individuals and organisations, the documents are rather unwieldy and interpretation could well be beyond most lay people, preventing meaningful engagement via the submission process. In some instances, planning documents referenced in the Management Intentions for specific parks were difficult or impossible to find. This makes it impossible to provide considered feedback on those intentions.

Warkworth as a Satellite Town

It is abundantly clear that the growth of Warkworth and Matakana will cause significant increase in demand for suitable open space where organized sport and recreation can be undertaken. While we embrace the changing landscape of our township and look forward to the opportunities this growth will bring, we do feel that the facilitators of the growth, property developers, really need to be doing more to ensure that existing and new residents of the area are catered for with respect to open space.

Recent planning documents have identified Warkworth as a “Satellite Town” which will undergo very significant development and population growth during the next 30 years. Council requires development contributions to assist with the renewal or upgrade of municipal facilities such as water supply, wastewater treatment, stormwater reticulation and roading. All foreseeable and measurable effects of creating more ratings units (houses). What is not required is provision of space for the growing population to participate in organized sports and recreation. This unprecedented growth will effectively dilute our ability to adequately cater for organized sport and recreation unless careful consideration is given to how appropriate additional space is acquired and allocated.



A pocket park here and there or a walking track with some sympathetic plantings are a nice addition to any community but they fall well short of meeting the recreational needs of a growing township. At present, Warkworth Showgrounds serve a population of 5,586 people (2018 Census). The Warkworth Structure Plan has identified a population of up to 25,000 residents by 2045. To maintain the current ratio of parks open space to population, a further 89ha of open space needs to be identified and set aside for the purposes of recreation and organized sports.

This burden should fall squarely on developers, it is they who benefit directly from the repurposing of the land yet it is council that must deal with the headaches of the resultant population growth. To our knowledge, no mechanism exists to require land developers or council to consider space allocation for organized sport and recreation when development of subdivisions occur. This makes management of existing open space, used for organized sport and recreation, an ever-decreasing circle of competing interests. In short, continued urban development without adequate acquisition of open space for organized sport and recreation, is unsustainable.

Specific Submissions

For the purposes of our submission our specific feedback follows the outline off the feedback form, only matters of exception are commented on.

11.1 - Te tomo mai me ngā tūnga waka

Access and Parking

We generally support the Objectives and Policies contained in this section. 11.1.2 Policies state:

11.1.2 - Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies

(1) When renewing or developing park infrastructure that supports access, consider:

(a) catering for multiple forms of active transport, micromobility solutions and allability access while managing conflicts between different modes of transport

(b) impacts on park values and alternative locations to support access to or within a park or provide for recreational access on a different park

(c) design to enable better accessibility and use, for all people regardless of their age, size, ability or disability. Examples include installing signage, removal or reorientation of physical barriers for ease of access for pedestrians or micromobility users.



WWBPC support these policies but on the basis that additional Policy wording is required that considers the impact to existing users of the park subject to the renewal or development of park infrastructure that supports access. It is suggested Policy 11.1.2 (1)(b) could be amended as follows:

*(b) impacts on park values, **existing users** and alternative locations to support access to or within a park or provide for recreational access on a different park*

We believe this wording would allow consideration to be given to the impact of an access proposal on the existing users of the park while still enabling the Objectives of improved access and mobility.

11.1.2 - Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies

(2) Consider the options for managing demand for car parking where capacity is regularly exceeded and is impacting park users, including but not limited to:

(a) time limits, enforcement and parking charges

(b) opportunities to disperse demand, for example through the scheduling of sports activities

(c) encouraging community organisations and clubs to develop travel plans that support use of public transport, carpooling and other more sustainable modes of transport

(d) managing unauthorised exclusive use by community organisations and clubs; or unauthorised use by non-park users, such as commuter parking, business or truck parking or truck and trailer storage

WWBPC support these policies with the exception of 11.1.2 (2)(d).

"Managing" unauthorised exclusive use by community organisations and clubs is appropriate and it would be expected the described management would be via consultation and good dialogue to find workable solutions.

"Managing" unauthorised use by non-park users, specifically truck parking or truck and trailer storage is inappropriate. These are commercial operators and it is their responsibility to find suitable spaces for truck/trailer parking and or storage, it is not councils responsibility.

Heavy vehicles, while very necessary to move goods and services, are an extreme hazard in or around areas where recreational activities are undertaken. As such they have no place in or around



the carparks of our local parks. It is also well understood that heavy vehicles cause considerable damage to pavements (roads). Our roading network is designed with this in mind, our parks carparks have no such design considerations and unless council has the funding available to maintain the carparks as they rapidly deteriorate then utilisation by heavy vehicles for commercial purposes must be prohibited.

It is suggested an amendment be made to Policy 11.1.2 (2) that **prohibits** the use of parks for the purposes of truck and trailer parking or storage

11.9 - Whakawhanaketanga i ngā papa rēhia

Park Development

In general, the background, Objectives and Policies are well considered and appropriate. That said, there is a clear lack of guidance on **when** a spatial plan is required to be developed if it is not expressly indicated for the specific park in Vol 2.

The background states at paragraph (8):

The individual parks information in Volume 2 of this plan may identify if there is a need or requirement to prepare a spatial plan to guide development of a park.

Where the need to prepare a spatial plan is not identified in Volume 2, the policy guidance below identifies the circumstances which guide the local board to prepare a spatial plan to inform future development of a park.

The policies that follow do not identify the **circumstances** which guide the local board to prepare a spatial plan. Rather, the policies give guidelines on what should be considered in the creation a spatial plan.

There needs to be a clearer direction given in the policies on the circumstances that necessitate the preparation of a spatial plan. For example, if a park is subject to a development proposal but does not have a current spatial plan, the local board must prepare a spatial plan giving consideration to the policies of 11.9.2.

12.3 - Rīhi me ngā raihana hapori

Community leases and licences

The Objectives and Policies contained in 12.3 state:

12.3.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies

(1) The assessment of an application for a community lease or licence should consider the landowner authorisation assessment approach in section 12.1 and the following:



(a) options to provide for shared use or public use and access to park space or facilities where appropriate.

(b) any sport or recreation or community needs provision plan or assessment, and compatibility with a network view of the need for that activity to occur on a park.

(c) the viability of the proposed activity

WWBPC feel these Objectives and Policies lack recognition of existing users that have a long and associated history with parks land for their activities. While the Management Intentions specific to each park contain a section outlining leases and licences, it is our view that these intentions need to be included in Volume 1 policies to ensure that council is obligated to discuss potential lease or licences with existing users of the park.

It is suggested an additional policy be drafted to the effect of:

(d) Undertake discussions with existing community groups and clubs to formalise lease or licence arrangements as identified in Vol 2

Park Specific Feedback

With reference to Volume 2 “**Warkworth Showgrounds**”, WWBPC mostly support the content of the Draft Local Parks Management Plan.

We strongly support **Management Intention 6** which states:

Undertake discussions with community groups and clubs to formalise lease or licence arrangements. When considering land use rights for entities, consider how the encumbrance with Warkworth Agricultural and Pastoral Society might impact these rights.

Warkworth Branch Pony Club, has for decades, sought a lease at the Warkworth Showgrounds. There are many reasons why our club would benefit from a lease but primarily it would assist our growing club to plan for the future. Without the certainty of a medium term lease our club is constantly missing opportunities to invest in our young equestrians and support our wider riding membership.

The Warkworth Showgrounds are used by many equestrians and we support the management intention to undertake discussions to formalise a lease, specifically for Warkworth Pony Club. Our club would benefit in many ways from a formalised lease and that in turn would be of great benefit to the wider equestrian user group that also frequents the Warkworth Showgrounds. The Warkworth Dressage Group, NZ Mounted Games Association, Carriage Driving Group, North Auckland Cowboy Challenge and Warkworth Rodeo Club are a few of the equestrian organisations that will benefit if



Warkworth Pony Club is granted a lease. These organisations all frequently utilise pony club facilities and assets and retention of the facilities with certainty is very important for future planning of all of these organisations

A lease for the pony club would enable funding opportunities to be realised that are otherwise out of reach. Many grant applications require proof of a lease to be eligible for the funding. Pony Club has missed too many opportunities to secure additional funding over the last 20 years due to the absence of a lease document. While our club is viable (we recently celebrated our 75th Jubilee), additional funding would enable the investment required for the club to fulfil its potential.

For the reasons stated in the previous section, WWBPC strongly support the **LEASES AND LICENCES** section that specifically mentions Pony Club.

Summary

WWBPC is a well-established community group that has been domiciled at the Warkworth Showgrounds for over 20 years. We have a growing membership and an excellent leadership team who have implemented a holistic approach to our operations for the benefit of our young people.

We thank you for the opportunity to provide our submission(s) and look forward to speaking to these at the hearings scheduled for November.

Yours sincerely

pp 

Candice Parry
Secretary
Warkworth Branch Pony Club

Your details

Your name and feedback will be included in public documents. All other personal details will be kept private.

First name: Tania

Last name: Bishop

Email address or postal address

Your local board:

Is your feedback on behalf of an organisation or business? (If yes, this confirms you have authority to submit on the organisation's behalf)

☐ Yes

☒ No

Name of organisation/business: _____

Important privacy information

The personal information that you provide in this form will be held and protected by Auckland Council in accordance with our privacy policy (available at aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/privacy and at our libraries and service centres) and with the Privacy Act 1993. The privacy policy explains how we can use and share your personal information in relation to any interaction you have with the council, and how you can access and correct that information. You should familiarise yourself with this policy before submitting this form.

These questions are optional but will help us understand which groups of the community are engaging with us.

What gender are you?

☐ Male

☒ Female

☐ Another gender (please specify): _____

What age group do you belong to?

☐ Under 15

☐ 15-17

☐ 18-24

☐ 25-34

☐ 35-44

☒ 45-54

☐ 55-64

☐ 65-74

☐ 75+

Which ethnic group(s) do you feel you belong to? (Please select as many as apply)

☒ Pākehā/NZ European

☐ Other European

☐ Māori

☐ Cook Islands Māori

☐ Samoan

☐ Tongan

☐ Indian

☐ Chinese

☐ Southeast Asian

☐ Other (please specify): _____

Would you like to subscribe to any of the following (tick all that apply):

☐ People's Panel – to take part in council surveys

☐ Our Auckland – your weekly guide to what's happening in Auckland

☐ Auckland Conversations – free public events, offering ideas, inspiration and action for world-class cities

You can also visit AK Have Your Say at akhaveyoursay.nz to find out about, or register to receive regular updates on, consultation activities happening across Auckland

Your feedback (all questions are optional)

1. Overall, what is your opinion of the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan?

- ☒ Strongly support
- ☐ Mostly support
- ☐ Do not support
- ☐ Other
- ☐ I don't know

Tell us why

Centennial Park needs complete upgrade to support the future of the Wellsford Subdivision.

2. Please indicate whether you support the general policies in the plan or not, and why

Please refer to Volume 1 of the draft management plan to read the general policies.

	General policy (section number in draft plan)	Strongly support	Mostly support	Do not support	Other	I don't know
1.	Access and parking (11.1)	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
2.	Buildings (11.2)	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
3.	Climate change and natural hazards (11.3)	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
4.	Unmanned aerial vehicles (including drones) (11.4)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
5.	Encroachments (11.5)	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
6.	Geological and landscape features (11.6)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
7.	Historic and cultural heritage (11.7)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
8.	Mana whenua and Māori outcomes (11.8)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
9.	Park development (11.9)	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
10.	Park and park feature naming (11.10)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
11.	Partnering and volunteering (11.11)	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
12.	Recreational use and enjoyment (11.12)	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>

- | | | | | | | |
|-----|---|-------------------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| 13. | Signs, information and interpretation (11.13) | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 14. | Trees, plants and animals (11.14) | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 15. | Water (11.15) | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |

Tell us why

Very Supportive for Growth, Enjoyment, and Historical future of the Wellford Community.

3. Please indicate whether you support the authorisation policies in the plan or not, and why

Please refer to Volume 1 of the draft management plan to read the authorisation policies.

- | | Authorisation policy
(section number in
draft plan) | Strongly
support | Mostly
support | Do not
support | Other | I don't
know |
|----|---|-------------------------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. | Activities requiring landowner authorisation (12.1) | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 2. | Commercial activities (12.2) | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 3. | Community leases and licences (12.3) | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 4. | Events and activation (12.4) | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 5. | Overnight accommodation (12.5) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 6. | Plaques and memorials and the scattering of ashes (12.6) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 7. | Public and private utilities (12.7) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |

Tell us why

This being a play space, plaques and memorials if appropriate but NOT the scattering of ashes.

4. If you would like to give feedback on individual park(s) please use the section below.

Please refer to Volume 2 of the draft management plan to view management intentions for individual parks.

If you need more space, you can copy/attach extra pages. Please include your name on each page and tell us which park you are giving feedback on.

Name of park:

Wellsford Centennial Park

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly support



Mostly support



Do not support



Other



I don't know



Tell us why:

Future play space for all sports for the whole Wellsford subdivision.

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

This park is run down and has not had funding support on it for years.

Name of park:

Wellsford Memorial Park

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly support



Mostly support



Do not support



Other



I don't know



Tell us why:

Because this park is central to Wellsford's library and for Council facilities. Also stage 2 of the memorial plan needs to be implemented

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

Name of park:

Tetiana Reserve

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly support

☒

Mostly support

☐

Do not support

☐

Other

☐

I don't know

☐

Tell us why:

This is the only play space Tetiana village has and it is 5km from Wellford parks.

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

To make safe and to benefit to our community.

Need more room? You can attach extra pages. Please include your name on each additional page.

Your details

Your name and feedback will be included in public documents. All other personal details will be kept private.

*

First name: Dean

*

Last name: Hamilton

*

Email address or postal address: [REDACTED]

Your local board: Rodney

Is your feedback on behalf of an organisation or business? (If yes, this confirms you have authority to submit on the organisation's behalf)

☐ Yes

☒ No

Name of organisation/business: _____

Important privacy information

The personal information that you provide in this form will be held and protected by Auckland Council in accordance with our privacy policy (available at aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/privacy and at our libraries and service centres) and with the Privacy Act 1993. The privacy policy explains how we can use and share your personal information in relation to any interaction you have with the council, and how you can access and correct that information. You should familiarise yourself with this policy before submitting this form.

These questions are optional but will help us understand which groups of the community are engaging with us.

What gender are you?

*

☒ Male

☐ Female

☐ Another gender (please specify): _____

What age group do you belong to?

*

☐ Under 15

☐ 15-17

☐ 18-24

☐ 25-34

☐ 35-44

☐ 45-54

☒ 55-64

☐ 65-74

☐ 75+

Which ethnic group(s) do you feel you belong to? (Please select as many as apply)

*

☒ Pākehā/NZ European

☐ Other European

☐ Māori

☐ Cook Islands Māori

☐ Samoan

☐ Tongan

☐ Indian

☐ Chinese

☐ Southeast Asian

☐ Other (please specify): _____

Would you like to subscribe to any of the following (tick all that apply):

☐ People's Panel - to take part in council surveys

☐ Our Auckland - your weekly guide to what's happening in Auckland

☐ Auckland Conversations - free public events, offering ideas, inspiration and action for world-class cities

You can also visit AK Have Your Say at akhaveyoursay.nz to find out about, or register to receive regular updates on, consultation activities happening across Auckland

Your feedback (all questions are optional)

1. Overall, what is your opinion of the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan?

- ☒ Strongly support
- ☐ Mostly support
- ☐ Do not support
- ☐ Other
- ☐ I don't know

Tell us why

Centennial Park needs complete upgrade to support the future of the Wellsford Subdivision.

2. Please indicate whether you support the general policies in the plan or not, and why

Please refer to Volume 1 of the draft management plan to read the general policies.

	General policy (section number in draft plan)	Strongly support	Mostly support	Do not support	Other	I don't know
1.	Access and parking (11.1)	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
2.	Buildings (11.2)	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
3.	Climate change and natural hazards (11.3)	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
4.	Unmanned aerial vehicles (including drones) (11.4)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
5.	Encroachments (11.5)	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
6.	Geological and landscape features (11.6)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
7.	Historic and cultural heritage (11.7)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
8.	Mana whenua and Māori outcomes (11.8)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
9.	Park development (11.9)	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
10.	Park and park feature naming (11.10)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
11.	Partnering and volunteering (11.11)	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
12.	Recreational use and enjoyment (11.12)	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>

- | | | | | | | |
|-----|---|-------------------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| 13. | Signs, information and interpretation (11.13) | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 14. | Trees, plants and animals (11.14) | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 15. | Water (11.15) | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |

Tell us why

Very Supportive for Growth, Enjoyment, and Historical future of the Wellsford Community.

3. Please indicate whether you support the authorisation policies in the plan or not, and why

Please refer to Volume 1 of the draft management plan to read the authorisation policies.

- | | Authorisation policy
(section number in
draft plan) | Strongly
support | Mostly
support | Do not
support | Other | I don't
know |
|----|---|-------------------------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. | Activities requiring landowner authorisation (12.1) | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 2. | Commercial activities (12.2) | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 3. | Community leases and licences (12.3) | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 4. | Events and activation (12.4) | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 5. | Overnight accommodation (12.5) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 6. | Plaques and memorials and the scattering of ashes (12.6) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 7. | Public and private utilities (12.7) | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> |

Tell us why

This being a play space, plaques and memorials if appropriate but NOT the scattering of ashes.

4. If you would like to give feedback on individual park(s) please use the section below.

Please refer to Volume 2 of the draft management plan to view management intentions for individual parks.

If you need more space, you can copy/attach extra pages. Please include your name on each page and tell us which park you are giving feedback on.

Name of park:

Wellsford Centennial Park

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly support



Mostly support



Do not support



Other



I don't know



Tell us why:

Future play space for all sports for the whole Wellsford subdivision.

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

This park is run down and has not had funding support on it for years.

Name of park:

Wellsford Memorial Park

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly support



Mostly support



Do not support



Other



I don't know



Tell us why:

Because this park is central to Wellsford's library and for Council facilities. Also stage 2 of the memorial plan needs to be implemented

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

Name of park:

Tetiana Reserve

What do you think about the management intentions for this park?

Strongly support

☒

Mostly support

☐

Do not support

☐

Other

☐

I don't know

☐

Tell us why:

This is the only play space Tetiana village has and it is 5km from Wellford parks.

Do you have any other feedback on this park?

To make safe and to benefit to our community.

Need more room? You can attach extra pages. Please include your name on each additional page.

From: [Emily Maberly](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Date: Tuesday, 16 August 2022 9:22:03 am

Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve
Waimauku
Rodney District

"I support the Waimauku Pony Club's continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve."

From: [Desiree de Kleyen](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Glasgow Park submission
Date: Tuesday, 16 August 2022 9:46:50 am

hi

I have been a regular user of Glasgow Park for almost 20 years, through involvement with Waimauku Pony Club, Waimauku Adult Ride, Keas, Cubs and Scouts.

The area has been a vital hub over these years — a place to call ‘home’ for so many groups.

I fully support its continued availability in its entirety for the current and future groups

Désirée Russell



From: [Emma Coory](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2 Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve Waimauku Rodney District
Date: Tuesday, 16 August 2022 10:04:37 am

I support the Waimauku Pony Club's and Adult Riding Club's continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve, and personally use these facilities regularly myself.

Kind Regards,
Emma Coory

From: [Massey Pony Club](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Cc: [waimauku Pony Club](#)
Subject: Re: Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2 Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve Waimauku Rodney District
Date: Tuesday, 16 August 2022 10:13:24 am

To whom it may concern,

Massey Pony Club's Committee Members support the Waimauku Pony Club's continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve. We sincerely hope that as it updates its local reserve management plans, the Auckland Council will consider the incredible value the Waitemata Rodney area's pony clubs bring to the communities. The Waitemata Rodney area has a unique and treasured history of pony clubs, which offer young people a connection to the natural world that is increasingly difficult to find in our busy urban environment. Pony clubs are a place where young people learn empathy, build physical strength and self-confidence, and make lifelong connections with their community. They are a wonderful antidote to screen time and a vital educational tool when it comes to animal welfare. Waimauku Pony Club is a special asset to the community that deserves investment and protection.

Yours faithfully,

Lauren Jackson
Secretary

On behalf of Massey Pony Club Committee

--

Massey Pony Club

Glen Road

Massey

Auckland

www.masseyponyclub.co.nz

<http://www.facebook.com/pages/Massey-Pony-Club/167377643317005>

From: [Jules Cryns](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Date: Tuesday, 16 August 2022 11:47:34 am

Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2
Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve
Waimauku
Rodney District

“We support the Waimauku Pony Club’s continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve.”

Glasgow Park has so many uses. The Pony Club and the Adult Ride are very thankful that we have this space for children to exercise and learn with their ponies. The Adult Ride keeps the older generation moving and exercising which is of a great benefit.

The Pony Club is well run and all consideration is given to other users of the park. The Pony Club competition days are looked forward to and are well attended by all.

Nina Cryns

From: [Sophie Dugate](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Re Draft Rodney LPMP Vol 2 Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve Waimauku Rodney District
Date: Tuesday, 16 August 2022 6:35:02 pm

I support the Waimauku Pony Club's continued use of Glasgow Park and Blomfield Reserve. This is where I go to my weekly adult ride meeting. In addition to this I use the grounds to hack over in the summer. I use the arena for training my horse summer and winter, I use the Cross Country jumps for training.

Having this available locally is crucially important to me for my riding.

It is getting harder and harder to keep horses within a sensible driving distance to town and these recreational spaces are vitally important to allow me to pursue my passion and still earn a living.

Kind regards Sophie

Respondent No: L011

From: [Belinda Rodriguez](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Warkworth Facilities for Equestrians
Date: Wednesday, 17 August 2022 7:33:07 pm

SUBMISSION:

To Whom it May Concern,

I am writing this submission in support of the continuation of equestrian use of the Warkworth Rodeo arena, grounds and Pony Club.

Community spaces are supposed to address the needs of the community. There are hundreds of horse riders in Auckland and surrounds, but whereas cyclists, ball sports and walkers are provided for generously in greater Auckland, horse sports are often ignored, if not actively discouraged. Regional parks are increasing capacity for other activities without question, but the equestrian community almost always has to advocate for a space. Pony Clubs are being pushed out, farms are being subdivided, and roads are now often too dangerous to ride on. Private facilities are expensive to hire to the point of becoming prohibitive. Most of the few equestrian facilities and spaces left are out West or South, an hour float trip away for many, so a simple ride involves considerable time and cost. The Warkworth Rodeo and Pony Club provide a safe and accessible place for horse riders of all ages in our local Eastern area.

Don't take away this precious equestrian facility to become yet another soccer field or carpark. Please continue to allow local Rodney and greater Auckland equestrians, and future generations of riders, a place to ride.

Yours sincerely
Belinda Rodriguez

From: [Cluny Macpherson](#)
To: [Rodney LPMP](#)
Subject: Parks and Reserves Management
Date: Thursday, 18 August 2022 5:04:22 pm

Kia ora koutou

In view of the planned population growth in Rodney and the increasing tendency and environmental desirability of using local recreational facilities may I suggest the following plan for parks and reserve development.

The provision of multi station fitness facilities in parks in areas where family housing is concentrated.

These are popular elsewhere and involve a range of durable, permanent, fitness stations designed to provide a range of exercise types for a range of ages. These should be designed to provide opportunities for family groups to exercise together.

In Denmark, these facilities are often combined with picnic table settings and barbecues so that families can both exercise and relax and eat in the same area. These are also lighted to make them available for longer periods of the day and often provided with basic toilets.

Thank you for considering my suggestion

Cluny Macpherson

